

mskqxt` i Ckji

mskqxt` i Ckji

Avngv` tgv`elv Kvgvj

cŭg cKvk  
tde`qwi 2006  
wZxq ms`iY  
tde`qwi 2009

cKvkK  
A`wB©

cŃQ`  
mvBg i vbv

Mš`Zi  
Avngv` tgv`elv Kvgvj

gj`Y

ISBN NO.:

gj` : 135 UvKv

A`wB©

mskqxt` i Ckji

mskqxt` i Ckji

*DrmM*<sup>®</sup>  
ever4K

mskqxt` i Ckji

mskqxt` i Ckji

mP

Rieb I RMr m<sup>u</sup>tK<sup>Q</sup>KiZc<sup>q</sup> c<sup>k</sup>e

mskq <sup>t</sup> ` i Ck <sup>j</sup>	9
a <sup>i</sup> t <sup>b</sup> i RMr A <sup>i</sup> t <sup>b</sup> i RMr	24
gvb <sup>t</sup> l i gZi ntj ...	33

evsj t<sup>`</sup> k : gvbj l mgvR

ms <sup>-</sup> uZ, mv <sup>c</sup> o <sup>o</sup> wqKZv l g <sup>t</sup> bvRMr	42
ga <sup>i</sup> we <sup>t</sup> E <sup>i</sup> cwi PqiPy	59
evsj t <sup>`</sup> t <sup>k</sup> i gvb <sup>t</sup> l i gb	74

mskq<sup>t</sup>` i Ck<sup>j</sup>

mskq<sup>t</sup>` i Ck<sup>j</sup>

## mskqxt` i Ckji

GKRb Zi`Y wki xi KtE jvj tbi 0qg 9lg Aciva0 MvbuU i`btZ i`btZ Avgv hLb c0q tgvng», ZLb cvtk etm \_vKv Avgvi GK eUv ej tjb, GB MvbuU i gta` wZnb gvKfiev`x 0w0KZv LjR cvb| Avgv wbtR I Uvi gta` tmi Kg wKQy LjR cvb bvN ej vevuj` G Avgvi B gLZv, wbtU gLZv; wKs`wZnb Kxfvte LjR tctjb Zv AvgvtK fmetq Zj tjb| wbtRi gLZvi Rb` wbtRtK wZi`vi Kijvg, webtq bbtq wltq eUwtk wRtAm KijvgN MvbuU wK tkv\_vq Ges Kxfvte wZnb gvKfiev`x 0w0KZv LjR tctjb! Avgvi AAZvq wZnb AevK ntjb bv, Zte wZvSB ZwQtj`i m1/2 ej tjb, Avgv thb MvbuU gtbvthwM w`tq Avti Kevi i`tb t`wL| GKevi bq, eUevi i`tbi tKvfbv jvf ntjv bv, A\_0 gvKfiev`x 0w0KZv Awv`vi Kiv Avgvi ctq mae ntjv bv| gtb ntjv gvKfiev` nqtZv Avgv wKgtZv eStZB cwi bv, wKs`tmBm1/2 GKw c0k0cvKvcwKfivte gv\_vq Xtk tMtj vN hv Avgv AtbK tPovq| LjR cwrQ bv, Avgvi eUw mntRB tmUv tctjb Kxfvte? Avi tKbB-ev MvbuUtk gvKfiev`x bv`wbKZv w`tq wPvi KitZ tMtjb wZnb? tmUv bv Kitj Gi imv`0`tb wK tKvfbv 9wZ nq Zvi? ejv w`utqvRb th, Avgvi eUw Mfxi fivte gvKfiev` wekjm Ktib Ges Rxb I c\_w`exi mewKQb gvKfiev` i Avl Zvq Gtb wPvi-wetk0Yi tPov Ktib, tmB Abjhvqx M0Y-eR0I Kti \_vtKb| Avi tmUvB Avgvi fievvi welq| hviv GKwU wbu`0` `k0b Mfxi fivte wekjm `vcb Kti \_vtKb, Zviv tmLvb t`tk tetivtZ cvtib bv tKb? tKbB-ev mewKQbK tmB `k0bi Avl Zvq wbtq AvmtZ Pvb Ges gtb Ktib th, Gi evbt i Ab` tKvfbv wKQy tbB, Ab` tKvfbv aitbi e`vL`v-wetk0YI M0Y`thwM` bq| Zvt` i gvbMvbuU Gi Kg ex tKb?

Mvbi c0n1/2 wdti Avm| th wki xi K\_v ej wQjvg, wZnb eqtm Zi`Y ntj I Zvi KEwU Kvi`Kvh0q, Mjvq PgrKvi mj AvtQ, KtE`i` AvtQ| metPtq tenk AvtQ th-wRwbmU, Zvi bvg gMzv| Ggb gMentq MvbuU Mvbtj b wZnb th, gtb

ntjvN Mvb bq, wZnb c0\_0v KitQb| Avgiv hviv I Lvfb Dcw`Z wQjvg mevB-B`\_a ntq etmQjvg, ntq DtvQjvg Av`aKi`Y, Ges A`0Kvi Kitev bvN LwbKuv fiev`x| Avgvi eUwU gZv Avi tKD gvKfiev`x 0w0KZvi K\_v tftt tZgbwU ntqQj b Kx bv Rvbn nqwb, Zte gtb ntqQj N GKwU c0\_0v msMvZ (niv, jvj tbi I B MvbuUtk Avgv c0\_0v msMvZB ej tev) i`btj Avgiv mevB Ggb Av`aKi`Y ntq Dw tKb? Avi tKbB-ev c0ZwU gvbtI I B Rxbti tKvfbv-bv-tKvfbv mgta c0\_0v KitZ Bt`Q Kti? ZviPtq `i`ZcY`c0kent`0N c0\_0vUv Kvi KvtQ? c0\_0vi K\_v ej tjb GB c0wU AvmtB, Avi c0k0 wctQ-wctQ Avbevhtvte AvmtB Ckji c0n1/2, Zui Aw`Z-Abw`Zj c0n1/2 Ges Aw`KZv-bw`KZvi c0n1/2| GB tj LwU tmBme c0n1/2 wbtqB| bZb tKvfbv welq bq, ej vEvuj`| c0i K\_v ntq tMtQ c\_w`extZ, G wbtq| bZb K\_vl Lp tenk ejv hvte bv| ZeyvbtRi Dcj wai K\_v etj thtZ t`vl Kx!

2.

GLb, GB mgta, tKvfbv 0Aw`K0`\_0Kvi KitZ j3/4v cvb th, wZnb Aw`KwU KviY tmt9t ZvtK c0ZwUqvkvj Avrfav tctZ ntZ cvti| Ab`w`tk 0bw`K0iv c0Kvtk` ej tZ wKwAr 0f0 tctj I AvCvq ev Ntivq cwi tetk tek Me0KtiB etjb th, wZnb bw`K| A\_0 bw`KZv tMsi`tei Avi Aw`KZv j3/4vi! wKs`A`w`Z tkvbtj I mZ` th, Gi GKwU hw`tbwZevPK nq Zte GKBfivte Ab`wU tbwZevPK ka| Avgv`i GLvfb GKwU aviYv c0wUj Z AvtQN GB`0Uv ka ci`uti i wecixZ A\_0`enb Kti| wKs`mZ` nt`Q GB th, Aw`KZvi wecixZ ka bw`KZv bq, GB`0Uv ka`0Uv wekvtmi c0ZnbwZi Kti| GKwU Ckji Av`Zj; wekjm, Ab`wU Ckji Abw`Zj; wekjm| wub Abw`Zj; wekjm Ktib wZnb Avevi Ckji cwi etZ`c0wU ev GB aitbi Ab` tKvfbv wKQy wekjm Ktib| GB ka`0Uvi wecixZ ka nt`Q mskq| GKRb mskqtk wK Gi th-tKvfbv GKwU wekvtmi wei`tx ev ctq `wo Kivfbv hvte? th-tKvfbv GK ctq `wo Kivtj Zvi Ab` ctq Pj hvevi mae wbuU c0ivgvUvq itq hvte| mskqxt`i wbtq bv nq GKUz cti enj, Zvi AvtM eis Aw`K-bw`Kt`i wbtqB wKQy wPsv-fievv Kiv hvK|

c0g K\_v nt`QN Avgv`i t`tk Aw`KZv-bw`KZvi aviYwU LpB A`w`Z| welquU Avi Ckji Av`Z-Abw`Zj; wekvtmi I ci`wotq tbB; `wotq tMtQ atg`wekjm-Awekvtmi I ci| A\_0 wub atg`wekjm Ktib wZnb Aw`K, wub Ktib bv wZnb bw`K| GB KbtmPwUtk cwi cY`ejv hvq bv| ag0s` ewvZ

Ckþi i cõZ hvi wekjm tbB A\_P Ab` tKvþv gnvgnng ¶lgZvevb Aw`Zji cõZ wekjm AvtQ, Avgv` i t`tk ZvþK ubõqB tKD Aw`K ej tZ Pvþteb bv! wKŠ` cõKZct¶ wZvb tZv Aw`KB| agmõŠ` wekjm AvtQ wK tbB tmUv tZv tKvþv cõKB bq| Ab`w` tK Ckþi mæfU GtKevtiB tKvþv fvebv-wPŠv tbB A\_P ag` cõYz AvPvi-AvPiY gnv mvoæfi cij b Kþib Ggb me e`w`þK mevB Aw`K ej þeb, hw` I Zvi Aw`K` wõtq cõkæZvj vi ht\_ó KviY AvtQ|

cõkæDVtZ cõti Ñ agmõŠ` ewYz Ckþi Av`v tbB Ggb tj vKþK Aw`K ej v hvq Kxfvte? cõþij Z `wõtKviY t`þK ZvþK Aw`K ej v hvq bv etU, wKŠ` Avgvi e`w`MZ gZ nt`QÑ ag`tgþb Pjv ev agmõŠ` ewYz tgvUvgvU wõoi Ges fqskI GKRb Ckþi wekjm Kivi cwietZ`GKRb gvþl Zvi wõtRi gþZv Kþi GKRb Ckþi i Kíbv KþiZ cvþib Ges tmþ¶t` ZvþK Aw`K ej tj Lp tewk fj Kiv nte bv| G cõh½ Avgiv jvj þbiB AvtiKwU Mvþbi D`vniY w`tZ cwi | õcvti tK hwe bexi tbSKvþZ Avqõ Mvþbi KtqKwU csw³ GiKgÑ

õbex bv gvþb hvi v  
gl qv tQ` Kvþdi Zviv  
AvtLti nqõ

GB csw³ i þb th tKD gþb Kiþeb, jvj b Bmjvg atg`cõþwi Z gþZiB cõZavþb KþiQb| wKŠ`Gi cþi i evK`\_tjv GiKgÑ

õth gþk` tmB tZv i vmj BvþZ bvB tKvþv fj tLv`vl tm nqõ

GB csw³ Aek`B Bmjvtgi gj ZËi wetivax| KviY GLvþb gþk` A\_¶ GKRb mvaviY gvþl tK (ntZ cvþib wZvb mvaK cij`l) cõ\_gZ imþji mþ½ wgvj tq tðjv ntqþQ (imj wõtR tKvþv mvaviY cij`l bb, Bmjvg agþtZ wZvb Avj wai tçõi Z cij`l Ñ gnvgvbe)| ZeykixqZcŠk tj vþKiv nqþZv G K\_wU tgþb wõtZ AvcõE Kiþeb bv, KviY imj B etj tQbÑ Awg tZvgv` i B gþZv mvaviY gvþl , cv\_¶` i ayGB th, Avgvi KvþQ Avj wai Awv Avtm tZvgv` i KvþQ Avtm bv (GUvþK Aek` Zui Ace`webtqi cõKv etj B gþb nq Avgvi | KviY hvi KvþQ Avj wai Awv Avtm wZvb mvaviY gvþl nb Kxfvte?)| wKŠ` jvj b hLb etj bÑ tLv`vl tm nqÑ ZLb Bmjvg atg`wekjmæ` i cõZev` `tfc GKmþ½ tPvþtq I Vvi K\_v| KviY imj Dctiv³ K\_wU etj wõtj b thb Zvi Abjvnixiv Avj wai

mþ½ ZvþK wgvj tq bv tðtj b Ges ZvþKB Avj wæ etj fvevi gþZv fj bv Kþib| wKŠ` GLvþb jvj b ZvB KþiQb| gþk` (mvaviY gvþl), imj (gnvcj`l) I tLv`v (mþKZÞ) tK wZvb wgvj tq wgvktq GKvKvi Kþi tðtj tQbÑ Ges csw³ wU cwiet`vi fite G K\_wUB etj tZ Pvq th, gvþl Ges tLv`v GKB iþci wõwea cõKv A\_ev gvþl i gþa`B tLv`v weivRgvbÑ Zui Avj v`v tKvþv Aw`Zi tbB| GB gZ gj Bmjvg mg\_õ Kþi bv (hw` I Gi mþ½ mþdev` Kw\_Z gþZi tek wgv cvl qv hvq)| cõkæntjv jvj þbi tLv`v Zvntj tK, GB avivvB-ev wZvb Kxfvte Ges tKvþl tK tctj b?

G cõh½ i ex`bvþ\_i K\_vl ej v hvq| gvbe-BwZvntmi wevfæmgqKvþj hZ\_tjv cõZfv cõKwKZ ntqþQ i ex`bv`\_Zv` i Ab`Zg, Avi i ex`bvþ\_i eügwl`K cõZfvi mteP cõKv NtUþQ Zui Mvþb| Kx K\_vq Kx mþi wZvb GK AZj bixq msMxZ-e`w`Zij| cv\_extZ Ggb õmsMxZ cõZfvõ Avi t`Lv hvq bv| gvþl i Rxeþbi Ggb tKvþv AbjwZ tbB hv Zui Mvþb aiv cõtomb| Avgvi tZv gþb nq gvþl i Rxeþbi cõZwU gþtZP mþ½ gvþtq hvevi gþZv GKwU bv GKwU Mvb i ex`bvþ\_i AvtQ| wKŠ` Zui GB eUwvP` Mvb\_tjvi gþa` mteP cõZfvi tQvq tctqþQ Zui cõ\_õv msMxZ\_tjv| gvþl i mgcY I AvZvte`þbi Ggb Amvgvb` AvKwZ I AwZ`ASZ Avgvi RvþgtZ Ab` tKvþvKQþZ aiv cõtomb| tZv, Zui GKwU cõ\_õv msMxZi D`vniY t`BÑ

hw` G Avgvi `q`gvi eU i þn tMv Kfy  
õvi tftõ Zvg Gtmv tgvv `vqg wõvi qv thl bv cõfj

i ex`bvþ\_i Aw`KZv wõtq tKD cõkæZj þeb bv, Rvnb, wKŠ` GB Mvþbi cõfytKvb agmõŠi? wevfæagmõŠ` ewYz tKvþv Ckþi tZv Zvi AbjvMxi Ggb Ab`vq Avãvi ivLþeb etj gþb nq bv, Ggb tçõgq Avnþvþb ZvþK cUvþv hvte bv, Dtëv õvi eU t`tL wZvb tiþM thþZ cvþib| cõfj Ggb Kx`vq cõtõQ th, eU õvi tftõ AbjvMxi `tq cõkæ Kiþeb?

i ayKwæ` i gþa`B bq, weÁvbx` i gþa`l KLþv KLþv Ggb A™Z Ckþi - wekþtmi t`Lv tgþj | gvbe-BwZvntmi AvtiK we`šqKi cõZfv AvBb-vBb GKevi AwõõqZv ZËi wõtq weZþK`hþ³ w`tq mþeav KþiZ bv tcti Ñ õr` MW K`vb bU Miv`õj sõ ev õKþi Rpv tLj tZ cvþib bvõÑ etj A™Z GK A%ÁvnbK gše` Qþo w`tq wõtj b (wZvb H ZtËi wect¶ wõtj b)! wKŠ` GB gše`wU t`þKB Zvi gvþbRMr mæfU avivv cvl qv hvq : 1. wZvb Ckþi wekjm wõtj b Ges 2. GB

Ckji tKvrbv agmš' ewYZ Ckji bb| weiqw e'vL'v Kivi tPov Kiv hvK| AvBb=VBb ag'ekj'fmi w K t\_ik Bw' wQj b| aiv hvK Zui Ckji- wek'j'm Bw' ag'cf'weZ| tmt'f'f' ej tZB nq, th-tKvrbv agmš' ewYZ Ckji Rpv tLj tZ LpB cO> Ktib Ges cOqk B Rpv tLj \_v'Kb| A\_@ tKvrbv wbgg Kvb'f'bi tZvqv°v bv Ktib wZwb hv Bt'Q Zv-B Ktib, Ges hv Bt'Q Zv-B Kivi f'lgZvI Zui AvtQ| AZGe Ckji Rpv tLj tZ cvtib bv etj wZwb thgb Zui f'lgZvK mxgve× Kti w' t'j b (Ücvtib bv0 kãwUB mxgve×Zvi cwi P'vqK) Ab'w' tK Bw'Z Kiti b'w' Zui Ckji Aek'B wbgg Kvb'p t'g't' P'f'j b, weAvb'f' i K'vRB t'mB wbgg Kvb'p t'j v Awe'w' i Kiv'w' Rpv'w'f' i g'Zv tKvrbv Aw'w'oZ e'v'cvi m'vcvi w't'q K'vR Kiv Zui c'f' q' m'w'Eb b'q| GB K\_w'w' A't'k c'ti w' f'db nw'Ks| etj t'Qb| Zui g'Z'w' GKRb Ckji h'w' t\_ikI \_v'f'Kb Zv't'j w'Zwb gnwek'm'w'o' mgqB w'K'Qy wbgg-Kvb'p t'e'ta w' t'q'f'Qb Ges GBme wbgg-Kvb'p w'Zwb b'Z'b Kti n'f'j'c Ktib bv, tKvrbv cwi eZB Ktib bv| m'w'Z' ej tZ w'K, t'mB f'lgZvB Zui t'f' b| aw'g'Kiv t'Zv wek'j'm Ktib'w' Ckji i Bt'Q Q'vov M'v'Q'i GKw'w' cvZvI b'to bv, A\_P nw'Ks ej t'Qb'w' gnwek'm'w'o' Kivi mgq wbgg-Kvb'p t'e'ta f' q'v' g'ta' w' t'q Ckji i K'vR t'kI n't'q t'f'Q, Gi c'ti Zui Avi tKvrbv f'w'g'Kv t'f' b| AvBb=VBb ev nw'Ks-Gi GB Ckji B ev t'Kvb Ckji? tKvrbv at'g'P m't'z w'K Gi w'g'j cvI qv hvq?

j'v'j'f'bi `q'j /f'lv`v, iex`b'v'f'\_i c'f'f'w' m'K'sev AvBb=VBb'bi MW tKvrbv agmš' Ckji bb, A\_P Giiv cOZ'f'K Ckji i g'Zv tKvrbv GKRb't'K K'iv bv Kiti t'Qb| G'w' i'f'K w'K Av'g'iv Aw'w'K ej t'ev? Aw'w'K ej tZ t'Zv Av'g'iv tKvrbv ag'f'ej w'f'K t'evS'vB, A\_P c'f'w'j' Z tKvrbv at'g'G'f' i Av`v w'Q'j'v bv| tmt'f'f' Zui v t'Zv Aw'w'KB \_v'f'Kb bv! Avevi bw'w'K' i t'Zv ej v hv'f'Q bv'w' Zui v th wek'j'm Ktib! Aw'g' GZ'f'Y at'i Z'v'f' i'f'K Aw'w'KB etj w'Q, w'K's' G'Lb m'w'Eb ej v hv'q'w' Giiv cOZ'f'KB mskq'f' c'f'w'j' Z Ckji avi Y'vi cOZ' G'w' i m'K't'j' iB mskq' w'Q'j'v etj Zui v b'Z'b G'gb GKRb Ckji i c'K'f' `wo Kwi t'q'f'Qb th'lv Z'v'f' i `v'k'w'K cOZ'w'Zi m't'z t'g'j' |

### 3.

GB Ckji i f'f'c'lv w'Ki Kg? Giiv GB Ckji i avi Y'vB-ev cvb tKvrb'f'K? t'KD n'q'f'Zv j'v'j'f'bi I ci m'v'f'v'f' i c'f'f'v' L'f'R c'v't'eb, A\_ev f'vi Z'e'f'P' t'c'f'f' f'w'v'f'v'f' i Ges t'ev'x' m'n'w'q'v'v'f' i c'f'f'v' L'f'R f' f' t'Z' P'v'B't'eb| iex`b'v'f'\_i I ci t'Zv j'v'j' b, Kexi c'f'j' g'ig'x'f' i c'f'f'v' c'f'q' `u'ó| w'K's' th c'f'f'v'v' \_v'K'K bv

t'Kb, agmš' Ckji i m't'z th Z'v'f' i Ckji i w'g'j' c'f'q' t'b'w'w' GK\_v me'vB t'ev'S'f' | G'gb'w'K Bmj'v'g at'g'P m't'z A'v'w'w'f'v't'ev m'w'u'w'K'Z' m'v'f'v'f'f' i Ckji | Bmj'v'g'x' Ckji bb! m'v'f'v'v' g't'b Ktib'w'w' g'v'b'j' n't'Q Ckji iB GK'w'w' c'K'v'k' g'v'f' Ges m'v'ab'v' g'v'a'f'g' w'b't'r'f'K G'gb GK `f'f'i D'bw'Z' Kiv hv'q' h'L'b g'v'b'j' | I Ckji i g'ta' t'Kvrbv cv'f' `v'f'K' bv, Zui v GKB m'É'v'q' c'w'Y'Z' nb| G c'f'f'z' g'bm'j' t'n'j' w'R' i D`v'ni'Y' U'v'bv th'Z' c'v'f' | K'w'Z' Av'f'Q' N' w'Zwb m'v'ab'v' G'gb GK D'P'Zi `f'f'i Av'f'v'nb Kti w'Q'j' b th, w'b't'r'f'K Av'j' w' t\_ik c\_w'K K'it'Z' bv t'c'ti Ö'Aw'g'B m'Z'Ö (Av'bij nK) etj `we Kti w'Q'j' b| k'w' i q'f'Zi `w'o'f'Z' M'w'v'Z' GB Ac'v'f'v'ai k'w'- w'nt'm't'e' g'bm'j' t'n'j' w'R'f'K g'Zi' f'É' `w'É'Z' Kiv n't'q'w'j' (k'w' i q'Z'e's't'f' i g't'Z, w'b't'r'f'K ev Ab'w' K'vD'f'K, G'gb'w'K b'e'x'f'K' I, Av'j' w' i m't'z Z'j' bv Kiv hv't'e' bv, Av'j' w' i k'x'K ev Ask w'nt'm't'e' e'Y'v' Kiv hv't'e' bv| w'b't'r'f'K Av'j' w' w'nt'm't'e' `we Kiv t'Z'v' f'q'v'v' Ac'v'v' | Á'v'z' ev Á'Á'v'z' Av'j' w' i t'Kvrbv k'x'K Kiv g'Zi' f'É' i g't'Zv k'w' f'h'w'w' Ac'v'v'v' | t'Z'v, g'Zi' É' K'v'h'f'K' i Kivi ci Zui i<sup>3</sup> t\_ikI Av'bij nK a'v'w'v' t'ev'i'q' Av'w'f'Z' \_v'f'K, AZ'c'i Zui m'v'iv' k'ix' i t'K'f'U' UK't'iv UK't'iv Kiv n'q, w'K's' c'O'Z'K'w'w' UK't'iv t\_ik Av'bij nK kãw'w' a'v'w'v'Z' n't'Z' \_v'K'j' UK't'iv t'j'v' c'w'o'f'q' t'f'j'v' n'q| w'K's' g'v's'm'-f'c'v'ov' Q'v'v' t\_ikI GKB a'v'w'v' w'w'v'Z' n't'Z' \_v'K'j' k'w' i q'Z'e's'k'iv' f'q' t'c't'q' H' Q'v'v' m'w'm't'i w'b't'f'q'c' Ktib, Ges c'w' i Y'v'f'g' m'w'm't'i i c'w'v'b' d'j' t'd'ic' D'f'v' Av'bij nK a'v'w'v'Z' mg'-k'ni' f'w'v'w'q' w'b't'Z' D`v'Z' n'q| g'bm'j' t'n'j' w'R' w'b't'r'f' GB c'w' i Y'w'Z' Av'f'v' t\_ikB R'v'b't'Z'v, (w'w'v'w' w'b't'r'f'KB t'lv`v' etj `we Ktib, w'Zwb th Av'f'v' t\_ikB w'b't'r'f' c'w' i Y'w'Z' t'r't'b t'f'j' t'eb t'm' Av'v' w'e'f'q'K' i K'x!) Z'v'v' Zui GK Av'w'v'v'v'f'K Gi Kg c'w' i w'Z'f'Z' K'x K'it'Z' n't'e' t'm' e'v'c'v'f'v' Av'f'v'f'v'f'v'v' K'v'x'q'-K'Z'É' c'v'j' b K'it'Z' etj w'w'f'q'w'j' b, d'j' t'm'ev'f'v' i g'Z'v' k'ni'w'w' i f'f'lv' c'v'q!

h'v't'v'K, m'v'f'v'f'v'f' i GB Av'j' w' i m't'z g'j' Bmj'v't'g'i Av'j' w' i e'v'c'K' cv'f' w' i t'q'f'Q| g'j' Bmj'v't'g'i i K'b't'm'p' Av'j'v'x' Av'j' w' GK'w'w' B'D'w'v'K (GKK/Av'w'Z'x'q) m'É'v', Ab'w' m'ev'w'Q'v' Zui m'w'o' | A\_@ m'w'ú'K'v'v' G'L'v't'b m'v'v' I m'w'o' | Avi m'v'f'v'v'v' ej t'Q Av'j' w' Ges Zui m'v'RM'f'Z'i g'ta' g'Z' t'Kvrbv cv'f' t'bB, K'v'Y' Av'j' w' Zui m'w'o' g'ta' w' t'q' w'b't'r'f'K c'K'v'k' Kiti t'Qb' g'v'f' | GB avi Y'v' G'L'b Avi Av'g'v'f' i K'v'f'Q' `ec'w'v'K' etj g't'b' n'q' bv, w'K's' m'v'f'v'f'v'f' i R'v'b'K'v't'j' G'm'e' K've'Z'P' K'x f'q'v'b'K c'f'Z'w'w'q'v' m'w'o' K'v'i'w'j' f'f'f'v' f' l'p'! Bmj'v't'g'i c'w' i K'v'v'v'v'v'v' g'ta' t\_ik, Bmj'v'g' m'v' Av'j' w'f'K' t'g't'b' w'b't'q' Ges b'e'x'f'K Ges C'g'v'f'bi Ab'v'v' Ab'j' t\_ik v'f'K `w'K'vi Kti w'b't'q'v'v' Av'j' w' i w'f'v'v'v' GK'w'w' i f'c' `wo Kwi t'q'w'j' b|

GB th cPwj Z agZmgfni evBti wltq Ckji mæfU GKwU bZb aviYv mjo ev wbtRi RbB Ckfi GKwU ifc Zwi Ktib gbxlixiv, Zvi KviY wk? mWK KviYwU wbyq KivUv LpB `jfn; mæe KviYwU nqtZv GB th, Zviv AbfFe KtibN wbtRtK mgcYi Rb, wte`tbi Rb Ggb GKRtbi AwZi vKv c0qvRb| tKgb GKRb? t0ggq, `qvqg, qgvkxj GKRb| Ggb GKRb whub K\_vq K\_vq biKi fq t`Lvb bv, tMf tjvfI t`Lvb bv, kw-t`evi Rb D`Z nt`whub `wotq vKb bv, AbjvMxi AcivaK whub t`Lb qgvmy`i `wotZ, hui KvQ `we Kiv hvq, hui Ici Awfgvb Kiv hvq, ivM Kiv hvq, GgbwK Zwi tKvbtv wdoi Zvi Rb ZwtK Awfh3I Kiv hvq| t0gi wte`tbi whub Avbw`Z nb, AbjvMxi mgcY hutK Ljk Kti tZvtj | t0gi gvUvUv teuk nq tMjt whub wbtRi weivUZi fjtj wltq AbjvMxi eU `gvi Ljt XtK ctob, wbtRtK cKvk Ktib AbjvMxi t0gi gta`w`tq, c0yY Ktib N wZub fqsKi bb, exfrm bb, w0I ciqvY bb, kw-vZv bb, fWZKi bb; eis wZub t0ggq Ges my`ti i cRvix, mgcY Avi wte`bB Zwi KvQ meK i`Zcy`wel qN Avi wQyq!

4. wKs' Ggb GKRb Ckfi AwZi tKb tKvi Kti tbb gbxlixiv? cPwj Z tKvbtv atg`hut`i Av`v tbB, Zviv tKb GiKg GtKKwU bZb bZb Ckji -aviYvi Rb t`b, wZub bv vKtj Zwt`i Ggb Kx hvq Avtm? Gme c0k0 DEi t`qv KwB, KviY, DEi RvbtZ ntj Gt`i gtbvRMwU eStZ nte| GKRb mjoKxj gvbti gtbvRMr tevSv mnR KvR bq| tj LtKi mwnZ`Kg, wki xi wki Kg, weAvbxi `eAwk ZEj BZ`w`w`tq msk0t`i `vk0K Dcj wai RMwU LwbKUv tevSv tMjtI gtbvRMr tevSv `fai | Gi KviY `fUv| cUgZ: mjoKxj gvbUw hZB cUzfvevb nb bv tKb, Zwi Dcj wai Lp Kg AskB wZub tkl chS-cKvk Kti thtZ cvtibN AwkiskUKB itq hvq AcKmkZ Ae`vq| cKvk Kivi gtZv mgq, Dch3 fvlv ev cKiY LtR cvb bv Zviv| wKs' Gmtei tPtq mwZ` K\_wU nqtZv GB th, tmB Dcj wai h\_v`fite cKvk Kitz cvivUvB GK Amæe e`vcv| th mJfxi gMzvi tFzi Gt`i KvQ tmB gnvgung ifcUw aiv t`q, mPZb ntj B wZub nwitq hvb, tKej itq hvq Zwi tikUKz| GLvtb tmB gMzvi K\_wU GKUz ejv `iKvi| gvbe-BwZnftmi thme gnvgvtei mjoKg`t`L Avgiv wev`Z I AwffZ nB, Zvi AwkiskB IB gMzv t`tK Drmwiz| mwnZ`wki xi mwnZ`Kg, weAvbxi ZEj; msMxZ`Ai K\_v I mj N GmeKQj gta`

th\_tjv Kvj Rqx nq, hM hM ati Avgv`i Avcz, wetgwnZ I AwffZ Kti hvqN tm\_tjvi Rb tKvbtv `fweK c0uqvq nqub etj gtb nq Avgv`i, thb tKvbtv ARvrb-Atpbv m` t`tK tm\_tjvi AwefFe NtU0| `yGKwU D`vniY t`qv hvK| knx` msMxZ` Avj Zvd gngt`i t0Zg KwZ`nt`QN 0Avgvi fvBtqi it`3 iv0vbtv GKtK tde`qwi 0 MvbwU mj Kiv| GB mjwU hLb tetR I tV ZLb tkYx-tckv-ag`eY`wbe`ktl evsjv`tki cUzUw gvbl wKQ`fYi Rb` ntjI \_gtK `wovq, Zvt`i gb GKertii Rb` ntjI tKt` Itv; GgbwK fvlv Avt`vj tbi BwZnm Rvrb vKtjI mjwU Kvi`Kvh`gvbtI gbtK GK ARvrb te`btefta Avmvs-Kti| Avgvi gtb nqN Gt`tki gvbti KvQ GKtK tde`qwi Ggb Av`iYx nq I Vvi t0tB GB mjwU GKwU AZ`S-Mfxi c`ve AvtQ| Gi KviY nqtZv GB th, GB mji gta`w`tq GB Rvzi Kvb:gz`ntq DvtQ, Avi Avj Zvd gngt` nqtZv tmUB Kitz tPtqQtb| evOwj RvZ `ji YvzZ Kvj t`tK wbcwZ, wbhWZ nq GtmQ wKs' tKvbtv bB tZgb tKvbtv kvh0i cUziva Mto ZjtZ cvtib| Avi Zv cvtib etj B GB wixn RvZwU GK mJfxi te`bvq wbgwZ nqtQ, Kvbq `gti gtiQN Avj Zvd gngt` GKwU mji gta`w`tq tmB te`v`tL Kó Kvb:Ges wbcwZ-wbhWZ nevi BwZnmK gz`Kti ZjtZ tPtqQtb, Ges ejjevuj, wZub mdj nqtQb| G th Kx vekj cUzivi cvipq t`q Zv fiev hvq bv| GB MvbwU K\_v wKs' tZgb kw`kvx ev `q`uk`bq, mwZ` ejtZ wK K\_v\_tjv th Avt`S `i`Zcy`bq tmUv tevSv hvq GB NUbv t`tK th, Avj Zvd gngt` mj Kivi AvtM MvbwU Ave`j j wZtdi mji c0q GK hM ati MxZ nqtQ wKs' gvbti gtb tmU tZgb tKvbtv AwfNvZ `Zwi Kitz cvtib| tevSv hvqN Ave`j j wZtdi mji Avj Zvd gngt` mS0 wQtb bv Ges wZub wbtRB GuUz mj Kivi K\_v tftewQtb| j qYxq wel q nt`QN GB MvbwU iwPZ nevi Ges cUgevi mj nq hvevi ci wZub bZb mj Kitz GK hM I teuk mgq tbb| AvtMB etj wQ, wZub Ggb GKwU mj LpR0tb hv w`tq nvRvi eQti evOwj i tPt` ivLv KvbvutK gz`Kti tZjv hvq Ges tZgb GKwU mj mnmv cvlqv hvq bvN Zvi Rb` Atc`v Kitz nq, mvabv Kitz nqN GK hM ati nqtZv wZub tmUB KivQtb Ges Aetktl Kw`fZ mjwU ZvtK aiv t`q| GB Amvgv` mjwU wZub tctqQtb tKv\_vqN G-wK Zwi mPZb mjo bmk Mfxi tKvbtv gMzvi dj, th gMzv ZwtK mjwU Dcnvi w`tqQj!

Avt`iKwU D`vniY t`qv hvq| AvBb=vBb Zwi weL`vZ 0t`ukvj w`tqwi Ae wi tj wvfwU0 c0yq Ktib 1905 mtj hLb Zwi eqm gvU 23! GB ZEj gnwK!



məfU gvbfl i cPnj Z aviYv,tj vtK Avgj e` tj t`q| i ayweAvtbB bq, Gi  
clfve cto mwnZ, `kfb, gtbweAvtbi Avtj vPbvq, ms` wZtZ GgbwK A\_ÖwZ  
Ges i vRbmZtZl | gvbe Buznvtm Ggb hMvšKvix `eÁwBK ZÉj Avi Avtmib |  
G məfU we`wi Z Avtj vPbvi RvqMv GwU bq, Awg i ay`yGKuU cñtzi D tj  
Kitev | GB ZtÉj i i`tZB wZwb `fUv `Ztmx (postulates) t`b | Gi cU\_gwU  
Avtjvi teM msµvš, hv cñiv Dnbk kZK Rfo PjtZ `vKv B\_vi msµvš-  
`eÁwBK weZtKp Aemvb NUvq | GKuU gvI evtK` th-hpK GKtkv eQtii  
weZtKp Aemvb NUvb Zui cUzfv məfU mskq cKvk KivUvI mvtmI KvrN  
tm-mvnm AvR chS-tKvtbv weÁvbKgK Kti DVtZ cvti bvb | wZxq `Ztmx  
wZwb c`v\_Ávtbi wbgg,tj vtK c\_w\_exi msKxYmE t`tK gy³ w`tq gnwetkji  
Amxg cwi gÉtj Qmo tq t`b | wZwb etj bN c`v\_Ávtbi wbgg,tj v c\_w\_exi  
gtZvB gnwetkji meP GKBFvte cOhvR` nte | GB `fUv `Ztmx Zui gj  
KvRi KYvgvI bq, A\_P wZwb hw` tKej GB `fUv K\_v wj tLB gti thZb  
Zvntj I weÁvtbi RMr wPiKvj ZutK kxvfvti `ši Y KitzvN GgbB wQtj v Gi  
`i`Zij Zui gj ZÉj wQtj v AfZce`me aviYvi mgšq hv gvbfl i cPnj Z  
aviYvtK wPiKvtj i Rb` cvtÉ t`q | Gi gj K\_wU ntj vN cig etj tKvbwKQ-  
tbB, memKQß AvtciwK; tKvbwKQßK wePvi Kiv hvq tKej Ab` tKvbwKQj  
mvtctf | wKŠ`c`v\_Ávtbi wbgqgi gta` t`tK MwYwZK k;Ljv tgbt wZwb th  
ZÉj Awe`vi Kitzb Zv Svfgj v cvKvtj v `kfb i Avtj vPbvq | tmLvbtI Pjt  
Gtj v AvtciwKZv | memKQß AvtciwKN G K\_wU thb te`evtKi gtZv ntq  
DVtj v | GgbwK Ckji I | A\_Ö Ckji tKvbtv cig mÉy bb, cig mZ`I bb |  
wZwbI AvtciwKfvte mZ` | weklmxt`i KvQ wZwb mZ`, Aweklmt`i KvQ  
wg\_v | AvtciwKZtÉj Rb` Ckji i GB cwiYwZ t`tL AvBb÷vBb e`w\_Z  
ntqQtb Kx bv Rwb bv, wKŠ` weklmx nlqv mÉjil Zui mg`-ZÉß wMtqQj  
agfš`ewYZ Ckji wPšH wei`tx | 1917 mvtj ÖRbvftj w\_tqwi Ae wjtj wlvfwU  
ZtÉj wZwb Avtjvi MwZc\_ məfU fweI ÖvYx Kitz wMtq etj wQtj bN Avtj v  
memgq mij tiLvq Pjt bv, KLtbv KLtbv euKv c\_l AbmY Kti! GwU wQtj v  
GKuU Aweklmt`, AvÖh`cUve | KviY, Gi AvtM chS-gvby weklm Kti GtmtQ  
Avtj v tKej gvI mij tiLvZB Pjt | Zui K\_v cUtg tgbt tbqv nqib | cti hLb  
cixf v Kti Zui K\_v mZ`Zv cvl qv tMtj v ZLb wZwb etj wQtj bN ÖAvtj v hw`  
bv euKtZv Zvntj Ckji i Rb` `tL Kiv Ovov Avgvi wKQyKivi wQtj v bv, KviY  
Avg RvbZvg Avtj v tetKB Avmte, wZwb bv euKvtj Avg Kx Kitev! A\_Ö  
Ckji tK PjtZ nte AvBb÷vBtbi wbgq tgbt! G tKgb Ckji! AvtMB etj wQ,

AvBb÷vBtbi mg`-ZÉß wQtj v cPnj Z Ckji aviYvi wei`tx, A\_P wZwb wbtR  
Ckji weklmx wQtj b! Gi gvtb Kx? wZwb tKvb Ckji tK weklm KitzZb? G wK Zui  
wbtRi evtbtv Ckji? Zui K\_vevZP`t`tK tevSv hvqN Zui Ckji tek wbgqKvbt  
tgbt Pjt b Ges tKvb tKvb wbgq wZwb tgbt Pjt b ev Pjt b tmUv gvbfl i  
ctfjB etj t`qv məE | A\_Ö Ckji i K\_v wZwb wbtR ej teb bv, ej te gvby |  
Zvntj thme MŠtK HkwiK etj `we Kiv nq tmmte i Avi ghPv iBtj v  
tKv\_vq? iBtj v bv | AvBb÷vBb tm,tjvi tZvqv`vI Ktibw | Zey th wZwb  
GKRb Ckji i Aw`Zi Kibv KtiwQtj b Zvi KviY nqtZv GB th, Zui mPZb  
gb I Avfe`w³ Zui ZÉj,tjvi Rb`cUqvK e`vL`v Kitz cvitZv bv | GKRb  
Aieqmx hpK thme K\_vevZP`etj wQtj b, Kxfvte Zv Zui ctfj m`e ntqQj  
tmUv ejv mZ`B `P`i | weÁvbxiv AvZtfvj v nb, AvBb÷vBb məfU I Ggb Mí  
AtbK Qmo tq AvtQN Zvi KviY nqtZv GB th, GK mJfxi gMzv Zut`i tK  
`bw`b Rvtebi ev`eZv t`tK wevObekti tdtj | Avi I B gMzv, mvabv, a`vbB  
Rb` t`q I iKg AfZce`me `eÁwBK aviYv, Amvgvb` mj, e`vL`vZx mwnZ`  
BZ`w`i | gMevtKb etj Gi v wevObekti `bw`b ev`eZv t`tK, ZvQwZZZQ  
cUz`wKZv t`tK, Avi GB wKixiv gtb KtibN Zut`i mjoKtgP Rb` ntqtQ  
tKvbtv Avrbv Drm t`tK, Gmte i tCQtb thb Kviv nvZ AvtQ, Gme thb Zui v  
mjo Ktib bv, Zut`i tK aiv t`q! (Avgv`i Ab`Zg cñvb K\_vmwvZ`K  
gngvj nK AvgvtK GKevi etj wQtj bN wbtRi tj Lv,tj v cti cotZ wMtq  
gtb nqN tj Lvi mgq Awg thb Ab` Kviv Kitzj wQj vg, gtb nq I ,tj v Awg  
wj wLwb, AvgvtK w`tq Ab` tKD wj wLwq wbtqtQ! Avgvi KweU`i KvQI cUqB  
KweZv ÖAvmÖi K\_v`v`w | tKvtl tK Avtm, RvbtZ PvBtj Zviv G cUkE DEi I  
t`b bv!) th Drm t`tK Gme Avtm ZvtKB Zui v`qv etj b, clfvetj b, MW  
etj bN cPnj Z Ckji i m½ hui wj tbB etj B Pjt | GB Ckji Zut`i wR`^  
Ckji wub Zut`i tK mjoKg`Dcnvi t`b, Zui m½ ZvB məúKÖ ftiq bq,  
tCÖgi I KZÁZvi | Avi GB tCÖ I KZÁZv t`tKB Rb` tbq mgcP |  
weklmxi vB i ayZv`i Ckji i KvQ mgwZ nbN K\_wU wK bq, Aweklmx Ges  
mskqxivl Rvtebi tKvbtv-bv-tKvbtv mgtq mgwZ nb Kviv-bv-Kviv KvQ;  
nqtZv tKvbtv mjbw`Ö Ckji i KvQ bq, ZeywZwb tKvbtv-bv-tKvbtv At`mgwZ  
e`w³wU tPtq AtbK eo, gnvb Ges `qvq | cKZctfj bw`K ev mskqxt` i GB  
mgcP AtbK tenk Zurich`Y`KviY Zv`i tKvbtv msÁwqZ Ckji tbB | Avgvi  
tZv gtb nqN weklmxi v tKvbtv`bB Avcv`g`K mgwZ ntZ cvti b bv, Zv`i  
Ckji aviYv mjbw`Ö Ges msÁwqZ etj B Ckji məfU Mfxi fvte wPšHfvbv Kivi

mgq Zv`i tbB, Zviv ZvB atg<sup>®</sup> KZ,tjv AvPvi tgbB mš6 \_vtKb| dtj  
Zv`i ubqvgZ ag<sup>®</sup>ubQK AvPvi me<sup>®</sup>Zvq cui YZ nq|

5.  
j v j b, l gi `Lqvg, wgr<sup>®</sup>Mwj e, nwdR, i`wg, i ex`bv\_, AvBb÷vBb N Gi v  
tKDB nqtZv cŭg Rxeib c<sup>®</sup>nj Z tKv<sup>®</sup>atg<sup>®</sup>c<sup>®</sup>ivc<sup>®</sup> Av`v`vcb Kti bnb;  
Avevi Zviv th bwi`K uQ<sup>®</sup> b Ggb tKv<sup>®</sup> cŭvYl cvl qv hvq bv| cKZc<sup>®</sup> Gi v  
uQ<sup>®</sup> b mskqx| vbtR<sup>®</sup> i tK Zviv ti tLwQ<sup>®</sup> b vek/m-Avek<sup>®</sup>mi gvSLv<sup>®</sup> b| dtj  
Zv`i Rxeib hLb GK ai tbi mgc<sup>®</sup>Yi cŭqvRb t`Lv w`tq<sup>®</sup> N vbtR<sup>®</sup> i gtZv  
Kti GKRb Ck<sup>®</sup> i avi Yv Zviv ZLb`Zvi Kti vbtq<sup>®</sup> b|  
i ex`bv`i GKw KweZvi K\_v ej v hvK<sup>®</sup>

tcŭgi nrtZ aiv t`e  
ZvB i tqu e<sup>®</sup>m  
A<sup>®</sup>tbK t`wi ntq tMj  
t`vix A<sup>®</sup>tbK t`vtl |  
weaweavb-eiab-tW<sup>®</sup>i  
aitZ Av<sup>®</sup>m, hvB th mti N  
Zvi j wM hv kw`-tbevi  
tbe gtbi tZv<sup>®</sup>l  
ZvB i tqu e<sup>®</sup>m|  
tj vtK Avgvq v<sup>®</sup>v Kti,  
v<sup>®</sup>v tm bq wgtQ<sup>®</sup>N  
mKj v<sup>®</sup>v gv\_vq ati  
ie mevi bxtP|  
tkl ntq th tMj tejv  
fvOj tePv-tKbvi tgv v<sup>®</sup>N  
WvK<sup>®</sup> hvi v G<sup>®</sup>tmQj  
wdij Zviv ti vt<sup>®</sup>l  
tcŭgi nrtZ aiv t`e  
ZvB i tqu e<sup>®</sup>m|

ej vevuj, G n<sup>®</sup>Q AvPrime<sup>®</sup> atg<sup>®</sup> cŭZ GKw m<sup>®</sup>l we`c| Ab`w tK GB  
KweZv<sup>®</sup> tK mskqx<sup>®</sup> i mgc<sup>®</sup> m<sup>®</sup>tU GKw PgrKvi Dcj wai cKvk etj l ati

tbqv hvq| weaweavb hLb Zv`i tK aitZ Av<sup>®</sup>m ZLb Zviv mti hvb, A<sup>®</sup>tbK  
t`vtl t`vix nb, A<sup>®</sup>tbKfvte v<sup>®</sup>v`Z nb<sup>®</sup> Gme Zviv tgb<sup>®</sup>l tbb, Zeytcŭgi  
nrtZ aiv t`evi Rb`B e<sup>®</sup>m \_vtKb| Av<sup>®</sup>ti Kw KweZvq i ex`bv\_ etj uQ<sup>®</sup> b<sup>®</sup>N

GKw bg`vti, c<sup>®</sup>fy  
GKw bg`vti  
mKj t`n j w<sup>®</sup>U<sup>®</sup>q coK  
tZv<sup>®</sup>vi G msmvti |

nqtZv mskqx<sup>®</sup> i mgc<sup>®</sup> GgbB, Zviv hLb mgw<sup>®</sup> nb ZLb GKv<sup>®</sup>ti j w<sup>®</sup>U<sup>®</sup>q  
ctob, Ggb Mfxi Zv`i mgc<sup>®</sup>|

6.  
GZ K\_vi AeZvi Yv Ki tZ nrtZv bv h<sup>®</sup> Avgvi eU<sup>®</sup> j vj tbi H Mvbw<sup>®</sup> vbtq  
l i Kg GKw gse`bv Ki tZb| w<sup>®</sup> c<sup>®</sup>Wk, Awig Avcbv<sup>®</sup> i mvg<sup>®</sup> b Mvbw<sup>®</sup> Z<sup>®</sup>tj  
ai uQ [m<sup>®</sup> : j v j b M<sup>®</sup> mgM<sup>®</sup> l q<sup>®</sup>Wk<sup>®</sup> Avg<sup>®</sup>, eBc<sup>®</sup>, 2002]| Avcbv<sup>®</sup> v GKU<sup>®</sup>  
t`Lp Gi g<sup>®</sup>ta<sup>®</sup> gvK<sup>®</sup>ev`x ŭ<sup>®</sup>W<sup>®</sup>KZv L<sup>®</sup>tR cvb Kx bv|

ŭ<sup>®</sup>g ŭ<sup>®</sup>g Aciva, v<sup>®</sup>mi cv<sup>®</sup>b GKv<sup>®</sup> Pvl tn`qvq<sup>®</sup>l  
eo msk<sup>®</sup>tU cuoqv`qj ev<sup>®</sup>tevi Ww<sup>®</sup>K tZv<sup>®</sup>q \  
tZv<sup>®</sup>vi B ŭ<sup>®</sup>gZvq Awig  
hv Ki ZvB cv<sup>®</sup> Z<sup>®</sup>g  
ivL gvi tm byg-bwig  
tZv<sup>®</sup>vi G RMrq<sup>®</sup> \  
cv<sup>®</sup>cx Aag Zvi tZ m<sup>®</sup>B  
tZv<sup>®</sup>vi cv<sup>®</sup>b byg i b<sup>®</sup>tZ cv<sup>®</sup>B  
mZ`wg`v Rvbe tn m<sup>®</sup>B  
Ziv<sup>®</sup>tZ Av<sup>®</sup>R Avgvq \  
Km<sup>®</sup> tctq gvi hv<sup>®</sup>ti  
Avevi`qv nq Ziv<sup>®</sup>ti  
j v j b etj G msmvti  
Awig w<sup>®</sup>K tZvi tKn<sup>®</sup> bq \

AvtMB etj uQ, Amg e<sup>w3</sup>MZfite GB Mvbi gta<sup>o</sup> tKvtrv 0w0KZv LjR  
cibib, tctqo mgcP, Zgy mgcP | `qvij i Kvto Qlqv c0\_0v | eo msktU  
ctofoB wZibN<sup>o</sup> tm tZv ej toB-B, cto `qvij K WktQb Zwi ARvbc Aciva  
Qlqv Kivi Rb | GB Mvbi gta<sup>o</sup> Avto tctg, Avto fvijvevvi `weN Amg wK  
tZvi tKnB bgn<sup>o</sup> wKs<sup>o</sup> 0w0KZv tKv\_vq? Ggb Amgvb<sup>o</sup> GK mgcP<sup>o</sup>Yi gta<sup>o</sup>  
Avgvi eUz Zvtj tmUv LjR cvb tKb? tKb MvbuK GKw MvEi gta<sup>o</sup> Avex  
Kti tdtj b? Gi KviY wbnZ Avto Aw\_K I bw\_K<sup>o</sup> i gvbmtj vtKi gta<sup>o</sup> |  
cU\_exi meikQfK gvK<sup>o</sup>er<sup>o</sup> i Avl Zvq wbtq Gtm e<sup>v</sup>L<sup>v</sup> Kivi tPov Avi  
meikQfK atgP Avl Zvq wbtq Gtm e<sup>v</sup>L<sup>v</sup> Kiv GKB aitbi tivM etj gtb nq  
Avgvi | GB `B aitbi gvbyB Rxeb I cU\_exi meikQfK e<sup>v</sup>L<sup>v</sup> Kivi Rb<sup>o</sup>  
GKw tdg `Zwi KtibN<sup>o</sup> Avi IB tdtg tKB wZib ÷ vUw<sup>o</sup>etj gtb Ktib |  
cU\_exi meikQfKB IB tdtg e<sup>x</sup> Kti tdtj vUv Zvi GKg<sup>o</sup> KivR ntq `wovq,  
GKvSB tKvtrv wclq hw<sup>o</sup> tmB tdtgi gta<sup>o</sup> bv cto Zvtj tmUvK XieKtE  
A<sup>o</sup>Kvi Ktib | Aw\_K<sup>o</sup> i Rb<sup>o</sup> bw\_KZv Avi bw\_K<sup>o</sup> i Rb<sup>o</sup> Aw\_KZv nt<sup>o</sup>Q  
tdtgi evBtii e<sup>v</sup>cvriN<sup>o</sup> tdtg tdtj wclq<sup>o</sup> tK Zviv e<sup>v</sup>L<sup>v</sup> KitZ cvtib bv  
etj B A<sup>o</sup>Kvi Ktib | Ab<sup>o</sup>w tK mskqxt<sup>o</sup> i Ggb tKvtrv mjbw<sup>o</sup> tctg v<sup>o</sup>tK bv,  
dtj Zviv th-tKvtrv wclq tKB<sup>o</sup> Kvi ev A<sup>o</sup>Kvi bv Kti wetePbvq tbb, mskq  
cKvk Ktib, wclq<sup>o</sup> i fvijv-g<sup>o</sup>, BwZ I tbnZ LwZtq t<sup>o</sup> tLb | Avi GB<sup>o</sup> K  
t<sup>o</sup> tK wPvi Kitj gtb nqN<sup>o</sup> mskqxiv `vk<sup>o</sup> Kfite Ab<sup>o</sup>v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> i tPtq GwMtq  
AvtoB | Zvt<sup>o</sup> i wetePvvi AvKvku A<sup>o</sup>tbK eo, Zvt<sup>o</sup> i fvebv-wP<sup>o</sup>si RMruU  
tdge<sup>o</sup> x bq, Avi ZvOrov tK bv Rvrb AvKvktK KLt<sup>o</sup> bvd tdegw<sup>o</sup> Kiv hvq bv!

7.  
wKs<sup>o</sup> mskqxt<sup>o</sup> i wbtq GKwU eo mgm<sup>o</sup> vI AvtoQ | tmiU nt<sup>o</sup> QN<sup>o</sup> `vk<sup>o</sup> Kfite Zvt<sup>o</sup> i  
Ici tKvtrv Av<sup>o</sup> v ivLv hvq bv | Zviv th KLb tKvb `tj hvteb tm e<sup>v</sup>cvri  
AvMvg wKQb<sup>o</sup> ejv hvq bv | Avcub Aw\_K<sup>o</sup> i Ici Av<sup>o</sup> v ivL<sup>o</sup> tZ cvtib, cvtib  
bw\_K<sup>o</sup> i Ici I N<sup>o</sup> KviY Zvt<sup>o</sup> i mjbw<sup>o</sup> tctg wclq AvtoQ | Avcub ag<sup>o</sup> wst<sup>o</sup> i Ici  
Av<sup>o</sup> v ivL<sup>o</sup> tZ cvtib, cvtib gvK<sup>o</sup> er<sup>o</sup> x<sup>o</sup> i Ici I N<sup>o</sup> KviY Zvt<sup>o</sup> i gtbvRMtZi  
c<sup>o</sup> vUvB<sup>o</sup> Avcbvi tgvUv<sup>o</sup> Ufite Rvrb | wKs<sup>o</sup> mskqxiv tKvbw tK hvte Zv Avcub  
eSteb Kxfite? bv, tevSvi Dcvq tbb | AZGe Avcub hw<sup>o</sup> tKvtrv mjbw<sup>o</sup> tctg j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>  
tctv<sup>o</sup> tZ Pvb Zvtj fvij I mskqxt<sup>o</sup> i K\_v i tZ hvteb bv | j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> tctv<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>  
ct<sup>o</sup> mskqxt<sup>o</sup> k<sup>o</sup> GK w<sup>o</sup> vUv cUZeUK | G Rb<sup>o</sup> B etj uQ, Aw\_K<sup>o</sup> i kI<sup>o</sup> bw\_Kiv

bq, bw\_K<sup>o</sup> i kI<sup>o</sup> bq Aw\_KivN<sup>o</sup> KviY Giv ci<sup>o</sup> utii<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> f<sup>o</sup> Rvrb, Giv  
eotRvi ci<sup>o</sup> ui w<sup>o</sup> vax | cKZct<sup>o</sup> kI<sup>o</sup> nt<sup>o</sup> Q mskqxiv, KviY Gt<sup>o</sup> i t<sup>o</sup> f<sup>o</sup> tK  
Rvrb bv | Gt<sup>o</sup> i tgvKvtejv KitZ ntj AvcbvtK Aek<sup>o</sup> B GKwU wbn<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> AvKvri i  
tdtj `Zwi KitZ nte, meikQfK tmB tdtg e<sup>x</sup> Kti wPvi KitZ nte Ges  
tdtgi evBtii meikQfK wbg<sup>o</sup> fite tQ<sup>o</sup>U tdtjZ nte, hw<sup>o</sup> I GiKg Kitj  
Avcub ntq DVteb GKRB QutP Xvj vB Kiv gvby N<sup>o</sup> ZvtZ QwZ tbb hw<sup>o</sup> Avcbvi  
j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> AwRZ nq |

mskqxt<sup>o</sup> i Ici hw<sup>o</sup> Av<sup>o</sup> v bv-B ivLv hvq Zvtj Zvt<sup>o</sup> i w<sup>o</sup> kvj AvKv  
t<sup>o</sup> tK j vUv wK ntj v? Zviv tZv me<sup>o</sup> v cwi Z<sup>o</sup> vR<sup>o</sup> | bv, Avgv<sup>o</sup> i `bw<sup>o</sup> b Rvrb  
tQvUv<sup>o</sup> j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> AR<sup>o</sup> ev RvZxq Rvrb tKvtrv j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> AR<sup>o</sup> mskqxiv tZgb  
tKvtrv fvijv ivL<sup>o</sup> tZ cvtib bv, Zviv eis cwi Z<sup>o</sup> vR<sup>o</sup> | wKs<sup>o</sup> Rvrb tZv iay  
e<sup>w3</sup>MZ wKsev RvZxq Rvrb t<sup>o</sup> el<sup>o</sup> wK j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> AR<sup>o</sup> gta<sup>o</sup> B m<sup>o</sup> gvex bq, Gi  
gnEg tKvtrv `vk<sup>o</sup> K j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> tZ cvtib | tmiKg tKvtrv gnEi Dcv<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup> AR<sup>o</sup>  
KitZ ntj AvcbvtK mskqxB ntZ nte |

GKw D<sup>o</sup> vniY t<sup>o</sup> qv hvK | Avgv<sup>o</sup> i t<sup>o</sup> tK hviv mgvRZw<sup>o</sup> K w<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> i  
t<sup>o</sup> tLb Ges tmB j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> KivR Ktib, wKsev Bmjvgx uKgZ Kvtqgi t<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> tLb  
Ges tmB j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> KivR Ktib Zviv ej tZ cvtib bv th, GB j<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> AwRZ ntq tM<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>  
Zvt<sup>o</sup> i cieZ<sup>o</sup> KiYxq KvRwU Kx nte! wP<sup>o</sup> s<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> AvtiKuz enEi cwi mti wbtq  
hvl qv hvK | aiv hvK, miv w<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup> b mgvRZw<sup>o</sup> K w<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> i f<sup>o</sup> cv<sup>o</sup> si Z ntj v ev  
miv w<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup> b Bmjvgx uKgZ Kvtqg ntq tM<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>, Gici gvby Kx Kite?  
IiKg tKvtrv Ae<sup>o</sup> v hw<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup> vZ<sup>o</sup> m<sup>o</sup> vZ<sup>o</sup> `Zwi nq Zvtj tmB cU\_ex wK Avi  
emev<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> cU\_exi cU<sup>o</sup> Z<sup>o</sup>U gvby Avj<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> f<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> R<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> ntq KvbKwU  
KitQ, wKsev cU\_ex R<sup>o</sup> fo gvby GKwU Avf<sup>o</sup> thMvxb Rvrbhvcb Kti hv<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> QN<sup>o</sup>  
GiKg cU\_ex tZv fqv<sup>o</sup> | IiKg `ew<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> nxb cU\_ex<sup>o</sup> tZ AvZ<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> Kiv Ovov  
gvby I g<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> i Avi tKvtrv c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> Lv<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> etj tZv gtb nq bv | g<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup> j<sup>o</sup> ntj vN<sup>o</sup>  
GB c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> Lv<sup>o</sup> ntq tK<sup>o</sup> B mntR g<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> Lj tZ Pvb bv, eisN<sup>o</sup> Av<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> tZv tmB  
mgvR AwRZ t<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> K<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> GiKg K\_v etj Gwotq hvevi tPov Ktib | evs<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup>,  
Bmjvg<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> i gta<sup>o</sup> `vk<sup>o</sup> K LjR cvl qv Avi GK mg<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> GKwU m<sup>o</sup> B LjR  
cvl qv GKB K\_v<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> B Zvt<sup>o</sup> i KvQ t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> K Gi m<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> cvl qvi Avkv KivB e<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> |  
wKs<sup>o</sup> evg<sup>o</sup> w<sup>o</sup> s<sup>o</sup> `vk<sup>o</sup> Kiv tKb Guv wbtq K\_v etj b bv? tKb Zviv etj bN<sup>o</sup> Av<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> M  
tZv tmB mgvR AwRZ t<sup>o</sup> v<sup>o</sup> K Zvi ci t<sup>o</sup> Lv hvte! tKb c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> Lv hvte? tKb GLbB  
ejv hvte bv? GB c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> g<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> Lv<sup>o</sup> ntZ bv Pvl qv ev c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>o</sup> Gwotq hvevi Kvi YwU  
nqtZv GB th, GB `vk<sup>o</sup> Kiv RvrbN<sup>o</sup> IiKg GKwU mgvR AwRZ nI qv chSB

tKej gvĭ Zvĭ i `kĕ wĭqvkxj \_vKtZ cvĭiN Gici Zvi Avi tKvĭbv fvgKv  
\_vKte bv| tRtbiĭbl tKb Zviv Agb GKuU Aj·Nbxq tdg `Zwi Ktib ej v  
gkĭKj | e`wMZFvĭte Avwg gvKfĕv` tK gvbe-BuZnĕvĭmi Ab`Zg tkĕ `kĕ etj  
gĭb Kwi Ges GB `kĕ gvbĭi Rb` th aiĭbi mgvR Kvgbv Kĭi mwZ` mwZ` hw  
Zv AvRZ nq Zvntj tmlUv nĕe GB `kĕbi veivU mvdj`, Gici Gi gZi NUĭj I  
wKQy hvq Avtm bv| Zte Ggb GKuU Amvgv` `kĕbi gZi ciI mskqiv  
wĭqvkxj \_vKtZ cvĭib| mskqĭ` i tKŠZnĭj i tkl tĕB, cĕkĕl tkl tĕBN  
Avi ZvB AbĭmUvĭbi I tkl tĕB| tkl tĕB etj B mskqiv tKv\_vl `wovb bv,  
AwekĭŠFvĭte GwMĭq Pĭj b| Ckĭi wĕnxb cw\_extZ Zviv bZb Ckĭi i Rbĕ wĭZ  
cvĭibN nqĭZv GfĭvĕB tKvĭbv GK mĭĭ AZĭtZ tKvĭbv GK mskqĭ gvbe-  
mgvĕR Ckĭi avi Yvi mPbv Kĭi wQĭj b| GKBFvĭte Ckĭi gq cw\_extZ Zviv mskqĭ  
ckĕKĭi Ckĭi i Aw`Zĭi cĕZ ckĕQĭo wĭZ cvĭib| A\_ĕ tKvĭbv Ae`vB  
Zvĭ i Rb` tkl Ae`v bq| Ab` me `kĕ thLvĭb tĭi hvq, t\_tg hvqN  
mskqiv ZLĭbv \_vĭKb Pj gvb| GB GKuU RvqMvq mskqiv Ab` mevi t\_tK  
tkĕ|

Gicĭ, 2003 N Rĕ, 2003

## a`vĭbi RMr Ávĭbi RMr

tKb tj tLb?N tj LKĭ i Dĭi tĕ` D`Pwi Z GB AwZ cĕwĭj Z cĕkĕ mĭŠH RbK  
tKvĭbv DEi AvR chŠ-tKD wĭZ tĕiĭQb etj gĭb nq bv| cĕZwU tj LKB  
Rĕĕbi tKvĭbv-bv-tKvĭbv mgĭq ckĕi gĭLvgyL nb, GKuU wKQy DEi I t`bN  
Gfĭvĕ ej v nĭtQ AĭbK K\_vB, wKŠ` GKRb tj LK tKb tj tLb AvR chŠ-  
mĭbw` ĕfĭvĕ tmlUv tevSv hvqvb| tKD tKD Avevi ckĕw iĭbtj tiĭM hvb| GKRb  
tj LK, GB gnĭZ`vĭg gĭb coĭQ bv, GKevi GB ckĕiĭb iM Kĭi etj wQĭj bN  
ĕckĕw tZv Ab` KvDĭK Kiv nq bv! `bw`b Rĕeb hvĕĭbi evBĭi KZ gvb| KZ  
wKQyKĭi N Mvb Mvq, Mvb tKvĭb, Qwe AvĭK, Qwe tZvĭj, wĭĭbgv evbvq, tLj vaj v  
Kĭi, eB cĕoN Zvĭ iĭK tZv Gme KvĕRi Rb` Revĕr wĭ KiĭZ nq bv!  
tj LKĭKB tKb i ayKiĭZ nq? tj Lvĭj wL wK tKvĭbv Aciva?ĭ tKD tKD Avevi  
ckĕw iĭb tĕwĭj Kĭi b| thgb RM`xk \_B etj wQĭj bN ZvĭK PĕPvc eĭm  
\_vKtZ t`Lĭj B Zui `ĭ ZvĭK evRvĭi cvVĭZb, GKevi cvb Avĭbv tZv GKevi  
Pb, GKevi gwĭP Avĭbv tZv GKevi tĕwĭR! A\_ĕ Zui `ĭ Zui eĭm \_vKvUv cQ`  
KiĭZb bv| evRvĭi hvĭ qvi GB wĕhĕZb t\_tK gĭ<sup>3</sup> cvĭ qvi Rb` wZvb GKĭ b  
KvMR-Kj g wĭtq tj Lvi fvb KivQĭj b! tĕw`b Zui `ĭ KĭqKevi `i Rvq DĭK  
wĭtq ZvĭK ĕe`ĕ t`L wĕĭi wĭtqĭQĭj b| wZvb t`Lĭj bN Gfĭvĕ KvMR-Kj g  
wĭtq ĕeĭmĕ \_vKĭj evRvĭi hvĭ qvi wĕhĕZb t\_tK gĭ<sup>3</sup> cvĭ qv hvq, Avi eĭm  
\_vKtZ \_vKtZB bĕwK wZvb Mĭ wĭj LĭZ i i` Kĭi wQĭj b! LvĭgvLv tZv Avi KvMR-  
Kj g wĭtq eĭm \_vKv hvq bv, GKuU wKQyĭj LĭZ nq, ZvB tj tLbN cĕKZ Kvi YvU  
nĭ`Q, evRvĭi hvĭ qvi wĕhĕZb t\_tK gĭ<sup>3</sup> cvĭ qvi Rb` tj tLb! Wwv wĭt` K\_vN  
ej vBevĭj`| Avĭtj Zui KvĭQ ckĕiĭi tKvĭbv DEi wQĭj v bv, wKsev \_vKĭj I  
wĭZ Pvbvb| Aek` mevB tiĭM hvb ev tĕwĭj Kĭi bN Zv bq, tKD tKD  
wĭwĭ qvĭwĭj ckĕiĭi DEi t`qvi tPov Kĭi b, tKD tKD `ZtcĕĕE nĭtqB GKuU

e'vL'v `wo KivbN' mKŠ' GZme e'vL'vi ci I GKRb tj LK tj tLb tKb Zvi tKvfbv meRbMōn' m`Ėi cvl qv hvqub |

mKŠ' GKRb tj LKtK tKbB-ev GB cōkē gŕLvguL nŕZ nq? mRbkxj Zvi Ab'vb' kvLvq huiv KvR Ktib Zut`itK tZv GZ cōkēKiv nq bv! AmvaviY mRbkxj tKvfbv vPĪKiĪK mPivPi cōkēKiv nq bv th, wZnb AvtKb tKb? mRbkxj Zvi metPtq inm'gq-Ae'vL'vZ Ges Amvgvb' kvLv m'xZ, wetkl Kti mj-mjō Zj bvxnb GKul e'vcvi, mKŠ' Amg AvR chŠ-tKvfbv mj KviĪK G cōkē gŕLvguL nŕZ t`wLub th, wZnb mj Ktib tKb, Avi G mj wZnb cvbB-ev tKv'vq? mæZ Ab'vb' wetqi tPtq tj LvŕjwL mæfŪ gvbŕli tKŠZnj tenkN' GKul KweZv ev Mí ev Dcb'vm nqŕZv cWKĪK wew`šZ Kti, cWKiv I Bme tj Lvq tKvfbv-bv-tKvfbv fite vbtRĪ'itK LjR tctq AevK nŕq fiteb, Zvi AcwiwPZ GB tj LKul Kxfvte Zvi K\_wUB wj Ltj b! fiteb, me gvbŕB tZv kã e'envi Kti, tj LtKi ktã tKb GZ gvaŕ'vĪK, Kxfvte wZnb GKul ci GKul kã mwrŕtq GKul Amvgvb' wkr wbgŕy Ktib! G wetq i'ayth cvĪKi gtbB Mfxi tKŠZnj vĪK Zv bq, vĪK tj LtKi gtb | Avgvi avi Yv, me tj LKB Rxeŕbi tKvfbv-bv-tKvfbv gnĪZ'ævK nŕq fitebN' GZ KvR vKĪZ wZnb cv\_exi KwbZg wkr gva'tg Gtj b tKb? tj LvŕjwL e'vcviw GKRb tj LtKi Rb' KwbZg kw'-(fĕj hw'Qv b GUV Zvi Rb' GK Mfxi Zg Avb'` l eŕŪ)N' wj LtZ i' Kivi ci t`ĪK gZi AvM chŠ-, GgbwK gZi ci I, AwfkrĪci gŕZv GB kw'-ZvĪK enb Kti thŕZ nq | wK iKg? cŪtgB Avŕm GKul tj LvĪK ōtj Lvŕi ghŕvq wbtq hvl qvi cōkē thbŕZb cōkē tnbŕZb wKQyGKul wj Ltj B tZv nŕj v bv! D`vniY wntmte G mgŕqi GKRb tj LtKi K\_v fvebN' tj LK nŕq DVĪZ PvBtj ZvĪK Zvi ceŕw mg'-tj LtKi K\_v gtb ivLŕZ nŕe; Zut`i w elq-cōKiY-fvlv t`ĪK wbtRĪK mwiŕq wbtZ nŕe wbi'vc` `ĪŕZĪ (GUV tm bv-I KiĪZ cvĪi, tmŕŕĪĪ wBR`^GKul KĒ'Ī wbgŕy KiĪZ cŕi mgq j wte Zvi, wKsev Avŕ`Š tKvfbv' b tmUv wbgŕy Kiv mæe nŕebv Zvi cŕŕ) | fŕŕe t`LpN' tePviv Zi'Y tj LK LvŕgvlvB wbtRi Kupa Kx Kwb `wqZĪ Zj wbtqŕŕ! cōkent'ŕŕN' tKD tZv ZvĪK etj w Agb GKul `wqZĪ wbtZN' `ZtceĖ nŕq tm Zv wbtj v tKb? GLvŕbB tkl nŕj I bv nq K\_v wŕjv, tkl tZv bqB, ej v hvq Zvi hšŕvi i' nŕj v gvĪ | KviY PvBtj B tZv Avi tj Lv nq bv, tj Lvi Rb' Aŕcŕlv KiĪZ nq | Aek' GK\_v mevi Rb' mwZ' bv-I nŕZ cvĪiN' cv\_exi AŕbK tj LKB tj Lvi Rb' Aŕcŕlv Ktib bv, Zviv ZvĪi gw'ŕ' GKul tgmkb wDU Kti wbtqŕŕbN' PvBtj B th-tKvfbv mgq `yPviŕŪ Mí -KweZv GgbwK Dcb'vm chŠ-

bwgŕq w`ŕZ cvĪb! Zte Gme tj Lv ŕŕK tŕjv, ŕŕP Xvj vN' mgKvŕj KwZcŕ AMfxi cvĪKi Kvŕŕ G\_vjv MpxZ nŕj I Af w`ŕbi gŕa'B Zv nwiŕq hvq | wKŠ' th KweZv gvbŕ hŕMi ci hŕM aŕi gtb ivŕLŕN' AšĪ'`ev KĒ'` Kti ivŕL; th Mí hŕMi ci hŕM aŕi gvbŕĪK Avŕj wŕZ Kti, th Dcb'vm eŕKvj aŕi gvbŕli RxeŕĪK bZb gvŕv Gtb t`qN' Amg tm\_vjvi K\_v ej wŕ | Gme tj Lvi Rb' Aŕcŕlv KiĪZ nq | Aŕcŕlv gŕtb mvbv | ŕAvgvi mKj jŕq eŕm Awŕŕi gŕZv Aŕcŕlv | G-I wK Kg Kŕŕi? cv\_exŕZ KZ Avb'` vqK NUBv Avŕŕ, DšŕZg e' AvŕŕN' tm\_vjvi Rb' Aŕcŕlv Kivl Avbŕ' | Aŕcŕlv Kiv fŕjv tŕŕgi Rb', fŕjv A\_ŕKwZ'`ŕŕj Zvi Rb' Aŕcŕlv, tmmŕei Rb' bv Kti tKD tKD tKb tj Lvi gŕZv GKul ŕwcbwē`ŕŕqiŕ Rb' Aŕcŕlv Ktib tK Rvŕb! wKŠ' GLvŕbB tkl bq | aiv hvK, tj Lv Gŕjv, tj LK Zvi mva'-Abŕvq vj ŕli tŕj b, Zvi ci B i' nq tj LK `fŕŕe mŕŕ hvq bv Ggb me wetqi DrcvZ | thgb, tj Lwŕ cōkē Kiv | GKRb mwZ' Kŕŕi tj LtKi Rb' mæv'ĪKi gŕZv fmwZKi cŕy Avi wK nŕZ cvĪi? A\_P ZvĪK tmŕli | gŕLvguL nŕZ nq | Avi hw' fĕj ŕŕg GKul eB Zvi cōkēKZ nŕqB cŕŕ, Zvŕj wŕqZ-wbawŕ Z AwfkrĪci gŕZv Zvi `vq ZvĪK mvivRxeŕ aŕi enb Kti thŕZ nŕe! eB nŕ'ŕŕ tj LtKi Rb' GKul dŕ'N' mvivRxeŕ aŕi, GgbwK gZi ci I, mgŕjwPZ nlqvi Rb' GKul t`ŕŕKZ e'e'v | GKRb tj LKĪK AvbŕvŕŕeB GK ev GKwaK MŕšĪ RbK nŕZ nq, Avi GĪKKul eBŕŕi tŕŕŕ vĪK Zvi hšŕv` » nevi BwZnm, vĪK Aŕcŕlv I mvbv BwZnm, vĪK Aweij i'ŕŕiŕi Mí, wKŠ' Zvi GZme i'ŕŕiŕi LeiB tŕq bv tKD (G-wK Zvŕj AwfkrĪc bq?) | ŕw'ŕŕy nqŕwŕŕ etj Lwi R Kti t`evi gŕZv eŕ ŕAvbŕŕŕŕŕ Zvi AvŕkcvĪk B Nj Nj Kti |

GB Ávbx gvbŕĪ' i wbtqB hZ mgm'v | cv\_exŕZ hviv eŕov gvbŕ etj cviwPZ Zviv `yaiŕbi nqN' Ávbx I avbx | avb I Ávb GKmŕŕŕ thŕZB Pvq bv; `ŕŕv `ŕŕ i'Zcŕy'cv\_exŕZ evm Kti; Zte cv\_ex`ŕŕv mgvšĪv N' ZvĪ' i t`Lv nq eŕŕ, wŕj b nq bv KLŕbv | Ávbxiv KLŕbv avŕbi t`Lv cvb bv, avbxiv Ávbi t`Lv cvb eŕŕ, Ávbi PPŕ Ktib, wKŠ' tmBme Ávb hw' Wwŕŕwŕs nŕq Iŕv, Zvŕj ZvĪ' i avb-RMr ŕŕwZMŕ' nqN' A\_ŕ avbgMenl qvi Rb' Ávb GKul eo evav wntmte KvR Kti | ÁvbxĪ' i cŕŕ mŕŕkxj nŕq I Vv KwB, Zte avbxĪ' i cŕŕ Ávbx nŕq I Vv mæeN' Zvi tPtq eo K\_v, avbxivB bZb Ávŕbi Rbŕ' b | cv\_exŕZ AvR chŠ-hZUKZ Ávŕbi Rbŕ nŕqŕŕ meB avbxĪ' i mŕŕ | tKvfbv Ávbx gvbŕĪK bZb Ávŕbi Rbŕ w`ŕZ t`Lv hvq bv | Ávŕbi PPŕ, eo tRvi `yGKUwŕŕkŕŕYB ZvĪ' i cŕŕ fŕ wbtŕkwL Z nŕq hvq | mæeZ Ávb I mŕŕkxj Zvi

gta" GKwU m¶¶ we¶iva Av¶Q| mPivPi Zv tUi cvlqv hvq bv¶N tUi cvb mRbkxj iv| Zviv hZ tewk Ávb AR¶ Ktib ZZ tewk m¶¶oxbZvq tfvtMb| GgbwK A¶bK m¶¶okxj e"i mRbkxj Zvi gZi N¶U tM¶Q Ávb jvf KitZ KitZ| K\_vUv wec`RbK¶N mRbkxj tKD e"vcviUv wek¶m Kti tdjtj wZwb Ávtbi wec¶¶¶ Ae`vb M¶Y KitZ cv¶ib| tmUv L¶ tewk m¶etePbvi KvR n¶e bv| mRbkxj t`i g¶b ivLv `iKvi¶N Zui Rb` a`vb e"vcviUv „i"ZcY¶¶ wKš` a`vb` nevi ¶¶gZv ZwtKB AR¶ KitZ n¶e, GKevi tmB ¶¶gZv AR¶ KitZ cvi¶j Ávb Avi Zui mRbkxj Zvi ct\_ tKv¶bv evav ntq `wov¶Z cvi¶e bv| tgvU K\_v ÁvbRMr thb Zui a`vbRMrtK *Wng¶bu* bv Kti| wKš` Ávbxiv wK Kiteb? Av¶MB etj w¶N Ávbx`i ct¶¶ a`vbx nl qv KwVb| Avi KwVb etj B Zvt`i ct¶¶ m¶¶okxj nl qv c¶q Am¶e| GiKg D`vniY Avcbv Avcbvi Pvi cv¶k Ziv¶tj B t`L¶Z cv¶eb| Avcbvi Am¶e Ávbx eUw¶N hvi K\_v i`btj `yPvi¶U eB covi cvi k¶g tetP hvq¶N tj tLb bv! ejv D¶PZ, wj L¶Z cv¶ib bv| KviY, wj L¶Z tM¶j Ziver Ávb G¶m ZvtK Av¶oc¶o tet¶a tdjtj| Avgt¶i mvg¶b GKwU D¶¶j D`vniY tZv Av¶QB| Aa`vcK Ave`j iv¶vK| c¶q wZb h¶M a¶i G¶¶ki ÁvbRMrtK tbZZj t`qv GB gnvb gbxlx wKQB tj tLbwb| tKb tj tLbwb tm m¶¶¶U Avng` Qdv GKwU e`vL`v t`qvi tPov Kti¶Qb| Ave`j iv¶vK m¶¶ne Zui thSetb UUw`i Ú`tqwi Ae cvg¶¶bU ti fjj ykb¶ ousvq, Ges Aebx`bv` VvK¶i i ousjvi eZ¶ Bst¶mR¶Z Abev` Ktiw¶tj b¶N GB Z` Rwb¶q Avng` Qdv wj tL¶Qb :

iv¶vK m¶¶ne mvi vRxbt wKQytj tLbwb tKb tm bwj k Awg mKtj i Kv¶Q Anin i`tb Avm¶Q| iv¶vK m¶¶ne D¶j E-Kivi gtZv wKQytj tLbwb tKt¶v, tm `Kw¶dqZ GKgv¶ wZwb w`tZ cv¶ib| Zui ntq wKQy evj Avgvi D¶PZ n¶e bv| Z\_wc Awg Avgvi th aviYv Rtb¶Q, tmUv ej tZ cw¶i| thSetb th gvby UUw`i w`tqwi Ae cvg¶¶bU ti fjj yk¶bi ousjv Ges Aeb VvK¶i i Bswi wR Abev` Kti¶Qb, tmB gvby¶i ct¶¶ Ab` tKv¶bv gv¶¶¶ w¶tq KvR Kiv Am¶e w¶tjv| Zui gvbwK m¶¶Zvi Ggb GKwU mgb¶z DEiY N¶Uw¶j , tmLv b t`tK ZrKw¶j b we`vPP¶¶ t`w¶tZ tbtg Avm¶ m¶z` m¶z` `jfn ntq `wotq¶Qj |

Avng` Qdvi GB e`vL`v Avgvi Kv¶Q M¶YthvM` etj g¶b nqwb| ÚtKv¶bv gv¶¶¶ w¶tq KvR Kiv Am¶e w¶tj v¶N tZv, wZwb „i"ZcY¶¶¶ Kvt¶v KvR Ktibwb tKb? ÚZrKw¶j b we`vPP¶¶ t`w¶tZ tbtg Avm¶ m¶z` m¶z` `jfn ntq `wotq¶Qj ÚN tZv

tmLv b t`tK D¶¶Z D¶V hvbwb tKb? ZwtK tZv tKD gv¶¶¶ KvR KitZ etj wb, ev „i"ZcY¶¶¶ KvR KitZ wbt¶a Ktibwb, ZwtK tZv mgKvj xb we`vPP¶¶ t` t`tK D¶¶Z D¶V th¶Zi wbt¶a Ktibwb tKD, eis tmUvB Zui Kv¶Q c¶z`w¶KZ w¶tjv, tKD ZwtK etj lwb th, Avcbv wbtP tbtg G¶m wj Lp¶N Zvntj? Avng` Qdvi K\_v i`tb g¶b nq¶N UUw`i Ú`tqwi Ae cvg¶¶bU ti fjj ykb¶ Avi Aeb VvK¶i i ousjvi eZ¶B cw¶exi me¶¶¶ Ges me¶¶¶ m¶¶! Gi c¶i Gi¶tq¶ gnr wKQym¶o nqwb, ev tKv¶bv b n¶el bv; Ges GRb`B Gi¶tq¶ wbtP tbtg Avm¶ iv¶vK m¶¶¶¶e ct¶¶ m¶e w¶tjv bv Zui e`w¶¶Z¶i Kvi¶Y, Avi Gi ¶tq¶ gnr wKQym¶o Kiv m¶e w¶tjv bv Zui c¶z¶vi Kvi¶Y! K\_vUv i`btZ thb tKg b jvtM! GKwU t`t¶i Ávb-RMrtK wZb h¶M a¶i tbZZj t`qv GZ eo GKRb gbxlx mvi vRxb a¶i gw¶ IB `¶Uv eB¶i Kv¶Q ew` ntq w¶tj b K\_vUv fv¶tZi A`¶-j v¶M| hv¶nvK, GUv th¶nz iv¶vK m¶¶¶¶e wbt¶Ri K\_v bq, Avng` Qdvi e³e`, AZGe GU¶tKB Pevs`etj tgtb bv wbtj l P¶j | Avgvi tZv g¶b nq, tj Lv¶j wLi Rb` th cw¶gv a`vb l gm¶zvi c¶q¶Rb nq¶N iv¶vK m¶¶¶¶e m¶¶ Zvi KL¶bv t`LvB nqwb, ev ntj l Zui Ávb-RMrtK GZ tewk kw¶k¶j x/c¶fv¶k¶j x/Wng¶bw¶s w¶tjv th, Zv Zui a`vb RMrtK ¶¶¶ Kti w`tq¶Qj | Ávb GKRB m¶¶okxj gvby¶i mRbkxj Zvi ct\_ wKi Kgfv¶e evav ntq `wov¶Z cv¶i GwU Zvi GKwU D`vniY|

2.

Avgiv tevanq c¶n¶ t`tK `¶i P¶j G¶m¶Q| Aek` `¶i G¶j l ¶¶wZ tbB tKv¶bv¶N c¶n¶w¶U th¶nz¶i tj Lv¶j wL wbtq, a`vb-Ávtbi K\_v ZvB Avm¶ `iKvi | ZeyAvgiv gj c¶n¶¶ w¶wi | gvby¶ tj tL tKb, GB w¶tjv c¶k¶¶ tj LKt`i K\_vevZ¶ wePvi-w¶tK¶¶¶ Kij t`Lv hvq¶N G¶i c¶q c¶z`tK tQvU¶ejvq coqv w¶tj b¶N gv¶b eB¶i tcvKv w¶tj b| cotZ cotZB Zviv GKmgq tj Lvi ZwM` Abv¶e Kti¶Qb| Avgvi GB K\_wU Av¶Mi K\_v i m¶¶ we¶iva `Zui Kite¶N Rwb| eB c¶o gvby tZv Ávbx nq¶N Avi Av¶MB etj w¶, Ávbxiv tj LK n¶Z cv¶ib bv¶N Zvntj GB tj LKiv tj Lv`i i` Kij b tKb? wKsev c¶k¶w Gfv¶el Kiv hvq¶N Zviv Ávbx bv ntq tj LK ntj b tKb? G c¶k¶e DEi t`evi Av¶M Avgt¶i Av¶i Kuv w¶l q wbtq K\_v ej tZ n¶e| G K\_v mevB Rv¶bb, AwfÁZv `yai¶bi ¶N c¶z`¶¶ l c¶iv¶¶| c¶z`¶¶ AwfÁZv gvby AR¶ Kti wbt¶Ri Rxb t`tKB| `¶bw`b Rxbhvcb, bvbv¶i¶bi m¶uk¶ wbt¶Ri Rxb¶i evB¶i l Ab`vb` gvby¶i Rxb, cw¶cv¶k¶¶ NUBevx BZ`w` t`tK thme AwfÁZv gvby AR¶ Kti¶N tm¶tjv c¶z`¶¶| Avi c¶iv¶¶ AwfÁZv? tmUv AwR¶ nq eBc¶, bvUK-w¶tbgv,

m½xZ, wPÍKjv BZ`w` t\_+K| wKŠ` ctiv¶ AwfÁZvi cāvB Askū AwRZ nq eB ctoB| GB AwfÁZv Avevi GKRB gvb|+K cLZ`¶ AwfÁZv jv¶fi e`vcr¶i Mfxi fvte mrvqZv Kti| tmUv wK iKg? eB Avmtj gvb¶li tFZti i tPvL, A\_¶ AS`-¶, Lfj t`q| dtj GKūU NUGvb NUBv t`+L GKRB A-coqv gvb| tmUv+K thfvte Dcj wā Kti, MōY Kti, wētkH KtiN coqv gvb|wU Dcj wā-MōY-wētkH nq Zvi t\_+K c\_+K| i ayc\_+K ej tj Kg ejv nqN GB Dcj wā A+K Mfxi, AZj`-úk¶ GK B NUBvi e`vL`v wēfwbēgvb¶li KvQ wēfwbēKg nZ cv¶i, GK\_v thgb mūZ` Zvi+P+q eo mZ`wU n+QN hvi tFZti i tPvL tLvjv Zvi e`vL`wUB me+P+q Mfxi, wētkHag¶, e`wZμgx| tmB e`vL`v wZwb Ab` Kv¶iv m½ tkqvi KitZ cv¶ib, bv-l KitZ cv¶ib| wKŠ` AwfÁZv wntmte GUv Zvi Sāj tZ Rgv cto| GBfvte AwfÁZv\_tjv RgtZ RgtZ GKmgq Zv GZ fwi nq ltv th, th-tKv¶bv gvb¶li ct¶¶B tmB fvi enb Kiv cōq Amæ nq ltv| GKgv¶ Ab` gvb¶li m½ tkqvi Kivi gva`tgB GB fvi t\_+K LwbKūv g¶³ cvl qv thZ cv¶i| wKŠ` tmB gvb| tKv\_vq th e¶m e¶m Avcbvi GZme AwfÁZvi K\_v i bte? GZ mgq tKv\_vq Zvi, `vqB-ev wK? dtj AwfÁZvj ä gvb|wU+K AwfÁZvi AK\_` hšyv tcvntZ nq| AwfÁZvi th hšyv AvtQ, hZ teuk AwfÁZv ZtZv teuk hšyvN GK\_v AwfÁZvj ä gvb|gv¶B Rv¶bb| GB hšyvi jvNe NUv¶vi Rb`B Gi cKvk Ri`ix nq ctoN Avi AwKvsk t¶¶t cKvkūv NtU tj Lv¶j wLi gva`tg| Ab`vb` gva`tg GUv cKvk Kivi m¶hm Kg|

wKŠ` cke ntv AwfÁZvi hšyv wK i ay mRbkxj tjv¶KivB tcvnb, Ab`ivN hvi eB cto Ávbx nbN tcvnb bv? ejv Bevūj`, tcvnb| wKŠ` Gt` i gta` fvi enb Kivi `j`¶¶gZv\_v+K, Amn` hšyv mn` Kivi Amgvb` ahRv³\_v+K N mRbkxj tjv¶Kiv tmUv\_v+Kbv| GB w`K t\_+K Ávbxiv mRbkxj t` i tP+q| gnb| Avi G t\_+K GB `yai¶bi gvb¶li gvbmKivv¶gv¶l e¶S tbqv hvq| mRbkxj iv AvteMzwoZ l`-úkRvZi, Ávbxiv e¶xZwoZ l` h¶³ ev`x| mRbkxj iv AwfÁZv+K MōY l` wētkH Ktib AvteM vgnktq, Ávbxiv h¶³ l` e¶x w`q|

Ávbxiv Zv¶` i AwfÁZv\_tjv¶K cKvk Ktib bv etj, Zv¶` i j ä Ávb\_tjv i tq hvq e`w³MZ ch¶q, e`vcK gvb¶li KvQ Qwotq covi m¶hm cvq bv| dtj gZi ci Aw¶tiB gvb¶li `šZ t\_+K l Zv¶` i gZi NtUN Avi ZvB Zv¶` i gntEj Mí wKQj` b tjvKgtL Qwotq\_vKvi ci GKmgq `vfwēK wba+gB nwi tq hvq| Ab`w`+K mRbkxj tjv¶Kiv Zv cKvk Ktib etj B, gZi ci l` tmme i tq hvq Avi tm\_tjvB bZb Ávb wntmte cRb¶t\_+K cRb¶š¶i Qwotq cto|

3.

Zte wK i agv¶ hšyv wtei Rb`B tj LKiv tj tLb, Ab` tKv¶bv cōB tbB Zv¶` i? AvtQ| Mfxi Zg GK Avb` AvtQ| m¶oi Avb`| cv\_extZ m¶oi Avb¶` i tP+q Mfxi, Zxe` tKv¶bv Avb` tbB| m¶oi gn¶Z¶ tP+q D¾aj Zg tKv¶bv gnZ¶B gvb¶li Rxe¶b| tKv¶b wKQj m½B Gi Zj bv P+q bv| Zeyhw` Zj bv KitZB nq tZv ej tZ nteN `vūZi cōg mšwb Rtb¶i Avb¶` i K\_v| wKŠ` `vūZ` Rxe¶b mšv¶bi Rb`Uv th¶nZ cōq Ambevh` Avi `vfwēK NUBv etj a¶i tbqv nq, Ab`w`+K tj L+Ki Rb` tj Lvi Rb¶ tbqvUv Ambevh` bqN nZ l cv¶i bv-l nZ cv¶i, ZvB Zj b wU h\_v` nq bv| D`vni YwU+K eis Av¶i Kūz KūwB Kti tZvj hvK| aiv hvK, `vūZ` Rieb` i i` Kivi eūw` b ci l tKv¶bv GK `vūZi mšwb n+Q bv| eū tPōv-Z` wei, eū w¶Krmv, eū Ww³vi -KwēivR-cxi-duk i a¶i l tKv¶bv KvR n+Q bv| tmB gn¶Z¶Kv¶bv GK Atj ŠKK Bkvi vq hw` Zv¶` i GKūU mšwb Rb¶ tbq, Zvntj Zv¶` i Avb` wU tKgb nte? wōqB `vfwēK i tP+q A+K teuk! GKRB tj L+Ki Rb` GKūU mdj tj Lvi Rb¶ l B mšwb Rb¶ tbqv tP+q A+K teuk| GB Zxe` Avb¶` i tjvf GKRB tj LK+K w` tq wj wL+q tbq| wKŠ` hšyv jvNe Avi Zxe` Avb` jvfN G `¶UvB nqZv me bq| me gvb¶li gta`B AgitZj Zōv AvtQ| gvb| wba+gB cōwN Z t` L+Z Pvq, e¶P+q ivL+Z Pvq Zvi cieZ¶cRtb¶i gta` w` tq| tj LKiv wba+gB i tK e¶P+q ivL+Z Pvb Zv¶` i tj Lvi gta` w` tq| Zvntj hšyv t\_+K g¶³, Zxe` Avb` jvf Avi AgitZj tjvfB wK me? mæZ G\_tjvB cāvB| Zte Gi m½ h¶³ nZ cv¶i A\_`hk, L`wZ BZ`w` i tjvf l | G\_tjv Aek` gj bq, tKej At\_¶ Rb`, h¶ki Rb`, L`wZi Rb` Kv¶iv ct¶¶ μgvMZ wj tL hvl qv mæ bq| mūZ` ej tZ wK, i ay G\_tjvi Rb` GKRB gvb¶li ct¶¶ tj LKB nl qv mæ bq|

4.

wKŠ` me+P+q `i`ZcY`wēl qwU i K\_vB GL+bv Avig euj wU| gvb| tj tL Zvi AvZēwBi Rb`| i ay tj LKiv tKb N` `bw` b Rxebhvctbi ev¶i hvi v Ab` wKQy KtibN tj Lv¶j wL, AvKvAvK, m½xZ PP¶, bZ`PP¶, AvfBq, Pj wP¶ cwi Pjv bv, GgbwK ivRbwZi N Zv l B AvZēwBi Rb`B Ktib| GB ZvB gj Z Rxeb+K LwbKūv A\_¶q Kti tZvj vi Avb` t\_+K D`wZ| GB a¶bi GKRB gvb| N `xKvi Ki`b Avi bv-B Ki`b, wōqB Rv¶bb Ges gtb gtb n¶j l gv¶bb th, Rieb LpB A\_¶xw GKūU e`vcvi| hvctbi Rb` th GKūUgv¶ Rxeb wZwb cvb gZi m½ m½ tmB Rxe¶bi hveZxq ARB l Av¶qvRb tkl nq hvq; Avi tKv¶b wKQb cvevi\_v+Kbv Zvi| AgitZj Zōv me gvb¶li gta`B AvtQ N G K\_v wK, wKŠ` gZi ci tm GB Agi Zj tctjv wK tctjv bv Zv¶Z Zvi wKQb hvq





## gvbŕli gZi ntj ...

Ŧgvbŕli gZi ntj Zeyl gvbe t\_tK hvqŦŦ Rxebvb> `vk etj wŦtj b Zui  
*gvbŕli gZi ntj* KweZvq; Ges etj gvbŕtK Zvi e`w³MZ Rxeb hvctbi `vq  
 t\_tK gw³ w`tq GtK GKwJ gnrRxebi Ask Kti w`tj b, Rxebi gnEi GKwJ  
 ifc cŦ`Ŧ Kivtj b, A\_Ŧxb Rxebi GKwJ „i“ZcY©A\_P `vb Kivtj b |  
 K\_v\_tjv nqtZv wK cwi®vi ntjv bv | gnrRxeb! tmw Avevi wK wRwbm?  
 Ŧe`w³MZ Rxeb hvctbi `vqŦ e`vci UvB ev wK? cŦkAvŦiv AvŦŦ | gZi ci Kx  
 nq, gZitZB Kx gvbe-Rxebi m`uY©cwi mgwB NtU, mg`-ARŦ tkl ntq hvq,  
 me AvtqvRb A\_Ŧxb ntq ctoŦ gvbŕ Gme cŦkŦ DEi LjR teovt“Q `xNŦvj  
 atj | gZitZB tkl bq, gZi ci AvŦŦ AvŦi K RxebŦ GK AbšKvj xb Rxeb;  
 tmB Rxebi me wKŦybaŦŦ Z nte GB Rxebi KgŦvŦEi lci wŦvE KtiŦ G  
 K\_v etj cŦq me agB Zvi Abjvixt`i mvsŦv w`tZ tPŦv KtiŦŦ, Rxebi mg`-  
 KvRKgŦK cieZŦRxebi cvt\_q wntmte ebŦv Kti GmŦei lci A\_ŦAvŦivŦci  
 tPŦv Kiv ntqŦŦ | wKš`c\_w\_exi AwKvsk gvbŕ tKvŦv-bv-tKvŦv atg© weklmx  
 n lqv mŦEj | GB AvKjmevYxtZ mšŦ ntZ cvt\_iwb | bvbvŦte PŦj tŦ Rxebi A\_Ŧ  
 AbjvUvŦbi tPŦv Ges AwKvsk tŦŦŦ GBme tPŦv e`\_Zvq chŦwZ ntqŦŦŦ  
 tZgb tKvŦv A\_B LjR cvl qv hvqwb GmeŦKŦj | mevi gŦbi gŦZv tKvŦv DEi  
 LjR cvl qv hvqwb l Bme cŦkŦ | ZeytPŦv t\_tg \_vŦKwb, nvrvi eQi atj gvbŕ  
 Gme cŦkŦ DEi LjR wŦtjŦŦ, GLŦv LjRŦŦ, fivel`tZi LŦŦe | Rxebvb> l  
 nqtZv LjRwŦtj b Ges tctŦwŦtj b GB DEi | wKš`Zvi DEi AvgvŦ`i gŦa`bZb  
 cŦkŦ RbŦt`q, KweZwJi cŦi i `ywZwJ cwi³ cotj B cŦkŦtj v DŦv AvŦmŦŦ

gvbŕli gZi ntj Zeyl gvbe  
 t\_tK hvq; AZxtZi t\_tK DŦv AvŦŦKiv gvbŕli KvtŦ  
 cŦgZ tPZbvi cwi gvc wŦtZ AvŦm

GmŦei A\_ŦwK? th gvbŕli gZi NtU tŦŦŦ, tm Avevi ŦtPZbvi cwi gvc  
 wŦtZ AvŦmŦ KxŦvŦe? Zvi gvtb wK GB th, Zvi kvixi K gZi NtUŦ l tm t\_tK  
 hvq GK cŦngvb mEŦ? DEi wjg tŦ bv | eis AvŦi Kuz GŦmŦv b hvK KweZwJ  
 wŦtqŦŦ

AvŦŦKiv AvŦm thB Rxebi wŦo RŦgŦŦj v  
 ZvŦiv gŦŦi tŦŦŦ;  
 cŦŦwJ gvbŕ Zvi wŦŦŦi `Zš; mEŦ wŦtq  
 AŦKŦŦi nvi vŦŦŦŦ;  
 ZeyZwŦiv AvŦŦKiv AvŦj vi wŦZŦi  
 mŦwŦi Z n`tq DŦv AvŦŦKiv gvbŕli mŦi  
 hLb tŦŦŦi K\_v etj  
 A\_ev AvŦbi K\_v etj ŦŦ  
 Abš-hvŦi K\_v gŦb nq tm-mgq  
 `xcsKi kvŦŦŦi;  
 PŦj tŦŦŦ PŦj tŦŦŦ

GB cwi³\_tjvB etj t`q th, gŦi hvl qv gvtb wZwb aŦsm tevŦvb bv,  
 AŦKŦŦi nwi tŦ hvl qv gvtb wŦi ZŦi nwi tŦ hvl qv tevŦvb bv, tmUv ntj tmBme  
 gŦi hvl qv nwi tŦ hvl qv gvbŕli iv AvŦŦKiv AvŦj vi wŦZŦi mŦwŦi Z n`tq AvŦŦKiv  
 gvbŕli mŦi tŦŦŦ A\_ev AvŦbi K\_v ej tZv bv | Zvi gvtb `wovt“Q GB th, hvŦ`i  
 kvixi K gZi NtU tŦŦŦ ZvŦiv eZŦŦvB cŦngvb Rxebi B Ask iŦŦ tŦŦŦ, wKsev  
 AvŦŦKiv hviv Rxeb-hvcb KivŦŦ ZvŦiv hLb kvixi K gZitK eiY Kite ZLŦv  
 ZvŦiv cŦngvb Rxebi B Ask iŦŦ hvŦe | A\_Ŧ Rxebi tkl tŦB, tkl nq bv,  
 gZi gvtbB Rxebi cwi mgwB bq, cŦKZctŦŦ G GK *Abš-hvŦi* |

nqtZv G K\_wJ tŦŦeB AvLZvi “vvgvb Buj qvm etj wŦtj b (K\_wkŦi x gvŦb  
 ŦmvŦŦbi tj Lv t\_tK DxZ KivŦŦŦŦ Ŧj vBd BR Uzwe wj fW UzBum dtj ÷ tmv  
 `vU tW\_ BR Rv÷ A`vŦv`vi P`vŦvi | hLb Zwg giŦe... t`Ŧte ŦšZ DoŦŦ  
 evZŦm, ... G`vŦ Aj Avl qvi tŦŦŦm, Aj Avl qvi l qvKŦ G`vŦ Aj Avl qvi  
 wŦwŦm DBj KbiUbyBb Av`vmŦŦŦŦ GŦvŦe tŦŦe wŦtj Rxeb e`vci Uv A\_ŦYŦŦŦŦ  
 lŦŦ | AvgvŦ`i mKj ARŦ, ŦšZ l KgŦhw` AbŦ`i gŦa`l cŦwŦZ nq Ges  
 tŦŦŦ \_vŦK Zvntj wŦŦŦi Rxebi cwi mgwB wŦtq Aviv nvrvi Kiv wKŦmi? eis  
 GKRB gvbŕli ŦŦi`GKwJ Rxeb l ZLb ntq lŦŦ mŦj t AZxZ t\_tK mŦj t fivel`r  
 chš-cŦngvb GKwJ gvŦ Rxebi Ask | mŦŦi Aw` t\_tK AvŦ chš-Ges nqtZv

tkl chS-engvb tmB wecj-`xN°Rxeṭbi bvg t`qv hvq gnrRxeb| Zvntj GKRb gvbṭli GKwU gvĭ e`w³MZ Rxeṭbi wK bvg t`e? AbRxeb? ntZ cvṭi | wKS`tmṭṭĭ GK\_vl etj wbtZ nṭe th, gnrRxeb hZB gnvb trnvK bv tKb, tm weivObwKsev `vaxb bq, tm Avntj mnm²tKwU AbRxeṭbi mgwó gvĭ | AbRxeb Qrov Zvi cYṭzV Amæe, Zvi MŠte`tcSṭṭbvĭ Amæe| e`vcviUv Zj bv Kiv thṭZ cvṭi GKwU Amxg-`xN°gvj vi mṭ½Nĭ gvj wU gnrRxebN ZvṭK Mṭo Zj ṭQ I Zj te, mæúYzv I cYṭzVvi tmŠ`h°vb KiṭQ I Kiṭe AbRxeb bvgK GṭKKwU dj | GB dj hZB ṭṭi²trnvK, eYṭxb ev MÜnxb trnvK bv tKb, Gi th-tKvṭbv GKwU Abjw`wZB gvj wUṭK AmæúY°Kṭi Zj te| cKwZ Zv Pṭv bv, tm ZvB mṭPZbfṭe GṭKKwU AbRxeṭbi Rbṭ t`q| K\_wU AmatṭšwZK tkvbcvq, Awekṭm`j vṭM, GgbwK hw`ejj Nĭ GKRb gvbṭli Rbṭ nVvr NṭU hvĭ qv tKvṭbv NUbv bq, G GK mṭxN°cwi Kí bvi dmj Zvntj I K\_wUṭK cṭgZ Lṭe thšw³K ev weAvbmæSZ etj gṭb nṭe bv| A\_P K\_wUṭi tcQṭb k³ `eAvbK hw³ AvṭQ| tmUv wK i Kg? weAvb AṭbK AvṭMB cṭyY KṭiṭQNĭ bvi x-cj`ṭli GKwU wj ṭb cj`ṭli KvQ t`ṭK j ṭṭ-tKwU i`mṭYywbMŠ nq, Avi GKwU áṭYi Rbṭ nq IB AmsL`i mṭYy gṭa` GKwU wbu`ṭ weRqx i`mṭYy GKwU wbu`ṭ wWævṭK wbuṭ³ Kivi dtj (tmB Aṭ\_cṭZwU gvbṭ) B GṭKKRb weRqx gvbṭ Nĭ tm Zvi RbṭKi weRqx i`mṭYy Avi Rbbxi wbuṭ³ wWævṭj dj)| `i`ZcY°e`vcvi ntj vNĭ GKwU `æúwZ mšṭb Kvgbv Kivi ci AmsL`evi wj Z nq, A\_P me wj ṭb mšṭbi Rbṭ nq bv, Ges wK tKv wj bṭwṭZ á`YwU Rbṭ nq Zv `ṭs IB `æúwZi Rvṭb bv, Ab`iv tZv `ṭi vK| Zvi gṭṭb wK GB bq th, IB mšṭbṭwU Rṭṭi Rb` IB weṭkl wj bṭwU cṭqvRb wQṭj v? aṭi ṭbqv hvK, GB weṭkl wj bṭwU `væúZ` Rxeṭb GKwU `vṭweK NUbv, wKS`Zvi cil cṭke\_vṭK| c\_w\_exi cṭwṭj Z mgvRe`evq mšṭb Rṭṭi AvṭM GK tRvov hṭK-hṭwZi weṭqi cṭqvRb nq (weṭq Qrovĭ mšṭbi Rbṭ ntZ cvṭi `ewK, tmUv e`wZpṭg, wKS`tmṭṭĭ GKb hw³ cṭhvR` nṭe), Ges th-tKvṭbv `æúwZ GKwU mṭ`i ntq wPŠ- Kiṭj B tUi cṭṭebNĭ Zvṭi i weṭqi NUbwU AṭbK\_ṭjv KvKZvj xq NUbvi mgšṭ gvĭ | hw`ejj Zvṭi i gvaṭg GKwU mšṭbi Rbṭ t`qvi Rb`B GZme KvKZvj xq NUbv NṭUwQj Zvntj weṭqvṭK Avevi AmatṭšwZK etj gṭb nṭe| eis cṭṭwṭK Avṭi KuztcQb t`ṭK t`Lv hvK| IB `æúwZi weṭq Ges weṭkl GKwU wj ṭbi dtj GKwU wki i RbṭN GB `ṭUv NUbṭKB `vṭweK Ges weṭkl Zṭxb etj aṭi ṭbB| Zvṭi i weṭqi cṭṭ½ ev` w`ṭq Avgiv bv nq Zvṭi i Rṭṭi cṭṭwṭ weṭePbv Kwĭ | hw` Zvṭi i RbṭB bv ntZv Zvntj tZv Avi GZ K\_vi cṭqvRb coṭZv bv!

Avi tmLṭṭB itqṭQ cṭKwZK wṭṭṭgi GK Ace°mṭKZ, KviY Zvṭi i Rbṭ h\_vṭṭg Zvṭi i wR wR gv-evēvi Rbṭweṭq Ges weṭq cieZ° GKwU weṭkl wj ṭbi djvdj | tm\_ṭjvĭ wK KvKZvj xq? Gvṭe tcQṭb thṭZ vKṭj t`Lv hvṭe tKvṭbv GK mṭi AZṭZ (hLb weṭq cṭṭvi D°EB nqṭb) GK tRvov hṭK-hṭwZ thS\_-Rxeṭbi wmxvš-wṭṭṭQj, Avi ZviB avivewwKZv AvṭKi Rbṭ ṭbqv wkiwU| Zvntj GB wki i RbṭK nVvr NṭU hvĭ qv NUbv ejj Kxvṭe? tmB mṭi Zg AZṭZB wK tmUv wbaṭwi Z ntq hvqṭb? wKsev `i fweṭ`ṭZ th wkiwU Rbṭ ṭṭe Zvi exRI wK j wKṭq ṭbB AvṭKi tKvṭbv GK hMṭj DEiwaKvi tiṭL hvevi AvKv`ṭjv gṭa`? G cṭṭ½ AvṭiKwU weṭṭṭi w`ṭK Avcbvṭi i `wó AvKl° KiṭZ PṭB| Zte Gi mg\_ṭb Lṭe k³ tKvṭbv weAvbmæSZ hw³ t`qv mæe nṭe bv| AvṭMB GKevi etj wQNĭ gnrRxeb hw`nq GKwU Amxg `ṭN° eúewṭṭ gvjv, Zvntj cṭZwU gvbṭli Rxeb Zvi GṭKKwU dj | me dj GKikg bqNṭi teṭki fṭMB eYṭxb, MÜnxb, `ewkó`nxb| wKS`tKvṭbv tKvṭbv dj Amvgvṭ ewṭṭ, AvKl°xq I tmšifgq| GB dj\_ṭjvB gvj wUṭK Awb`-mṭi Kṭi tZvṭj, AveK we`ṭṭq Zmwṭq\_vKṭZ Bṭ°Q Kṭi, GgbwK KLṭbv KLṭbv i ayZvṭi ṭKB tPṭL cto, Ab`ṭjv thb j wKṭq\_vKṭZ eva`nq `wó Avovṭj | tMŠZg eyx, whi, gṭṭs, mṭṭwU, wDUb, Kvj°gvKṭ, jvj b, i ex`bv\_, AvBb=vBbNĭ Gi v nt`Qb tmB aiṭbi dj | Gi v Ges Gṭ`i gṭZv Avṭiv AṭṭKB Rxeb I RMṭZi eúgwṭK evLṭv w`ṭq AṭbK AÜKvi `i KṭiṭQb, D³⁄₄j tgvnbxq Avṭj vq D°mwZ KṭiṭQb GB c\_w\_extK, gvbemf`ZvṭK GK av°vq AṭbK`i Gwṭṭ w`ṭṭQb| Avgiv ZvB evi evi Zvṭi i bvg D°Pvi Y KiṭZ eva`nB| A°wZ e`vcvi ntj vNĭ Gṭ`i eskciæúivq GK Avṭh°gvj AvṭQ| tmUv ntj vNĭ Gṭ`i KṭiviB ceṭj`ṭi i bvg BwZvṭmi LvZvq cvĭ qv hvq bv| BwZvṭm tZv tKej Üewkóṭ gvbṭli bvgB\_vṭK, mvaviY gvbṭli v BwZvṭm DṭcivṭZ, Gṭ`i bvg ṭbB gṭṭB ntj vNĭ Gi v mevB wQṭj b mvaviY gvbṭ | Ab`vṭe ejv hvq GB gnvcj`ṭi i ceṭj`ṭi v wQṭj b me eY°I MÜnxb dj A\_P Zvi v Rbṭ w`ṭṭṭṭj b gvbe-BwZvṭmi D³⁄₄j Zg dj\_ṭjvṭK| wj Avṭiv AvṭQ| GB gnvb gvbṭ\_ṭjv i tKvṭbv DEicj`ṭi ṭbB| ṭbB th Zvi wQy wQy Avgiv Rwb, wQy wQy ARvṭvB t`ṭK tMṭQ| tMŠZg eṭxi cṭi ivṭj i Kx ntjv, GB eskw Avṭiv we`Z ntqṭṭj Kx bv tKD Rvṭb bv; whi i tKvṭbv cṭi-Kb`v wQṭj v; gṭṭs`i eskciæúiv tkl ntq tMṭQ nvmv-ṭvṭṭṭi knx`nĭ qvi gṭa` w`ṭq, mṭṭwU wKsev jvj ṭbi i tKvṭbv DEicj`ṭi ṭbB; GgbwK wDUb ev i ex`bv`i i tKvṭbv eskait`i tLwR Avgiv Rwb bv| thb GB gvbṭ\_ṭjvB wQṭj b Zvṭi i ceṭj`ṭi i tkl DEimṭx| GB

wgj ,tj v nqtZv KvKZvj xq, thtnZi Gi tKvfbv weAvbmæSZ e'vL'v w'iz cviWQ  
bvN' Gi mjbv' Ø KviY mæfÜ wKQy ej v ZvB KuWb; wKŠ' tKgb Kti wel q ,tj v  
wgjtj tMtjv tmUv tftē t' Lv` i Kvi | GtK Zvntj wKfvte e'vL'v Ki tev Avgiv?  
Gi gvtb wK GB th, GB gnvb gvbjt' i ce@j "I iv i ay GKwU aviv ev e'e'vTK  
(system) enb Kti wbtq GtmQb wlv' Ø mgtq Gt' i Rb'f t' evi Rb' B! Ges  
Gt' i Rb' I Kg' wQjtj v cKwZi mPisZ cwi Kí bvi AskN' thtnZi cKwZ  
e'vL'vZ ntZ Pvg, Zvi inm'gg AvPi YtK D'womZ Kti Zj tZ Pvg Ges Kvgb  
Kti gvb| B tmB KvRwU Ki "K! Ges Gt' i KvR wQjtj v GZB eo gvtci th Zt' i  
estki avivewKZv i Qv Kivi tKvfbv cQvRb cKwZ Abfē Kti wlv' thb Gi  
D'ei waKvi ntZ cvti mgMögvbeRwZ! cKwZi KvQ me gvb| wgtj tZv GKwUB  
RwZ, mevB Zvi mšvb, tKD tKD nqtZv wtkl mšvb, tmB wtkl mšvb t' i  
KgRvÉi mpj thb Zvi me mšvbB t' fV M Ki tZ cvti N' cKwZ Kx tKŠktj tmB  
KvRwUB Kti tQ! h' Gfvte t' wL, gtb wK nq bv th, cZwU RxebB BDwK,  
, i "ZcY' Ges GKwU `xN' cwi Kí bvi dmj? gtb wK nq bvN' Avgiv Avmtj GKwU  
wtkl avivTK enb Kti wbtq hw'Q, thb m' i fwe' tZ Avtiv GKRB  
AvBb =vBb ev iew' bvt\_ i Rb' mæci ntZ cvti! gtb wK nq bvN' GKwU wlv' Ø  
mgqKvtj, GKwU wlv' Ø t' tK, GKwU wlv' Ø mgvRe'e'vq GKRB gvb| i Rb'f  
tKvfbv A' fvb NUBv bq; Avcvb ev Awg th GKt' kv eQi AvtM ev cti Rb' wlv' Y  
Kwi wlv, AwvKv-Avtgwi Kv-BDti v ev Avite Rb'f bv wbtq th GB m' wšKvtj GB  
t' tKb Rtb' wQ' N' Gi t' cQ' t' b| AvtQ GK wlv' M' KviY, AvtQ tKvfbv ARvb  
cwi Kí bvi! f' wKfvteB cKæRv' tM' N' GB cwi Kí bvi Kvi? tmB gnvRxe' t' bi th  
wbtRt' K cY' i f' c' wKwKZ Ki tZ Pvg? b' wK cKwZi th GKwU gnvRxe' t' K  
c' engvb t' L' tZ Pvg Ges Gi GKwU cY' i f' c' Kvgbv Kti? b' wK Ck' i i N' hv' K  
gvb| Kí bvi Kti wewKQj m' v wntmte? hvi -B t' vK bv t' Kb, G c' k' i AvcvZZ  
tKvfbv D'ei t' b| KviY, Avgiv wlv' ØZ Kti ej tZ cwi bvN' m' wZ' m' wZ' Ggb  
tKvfbv gnvRxe' t' bi Aw' Z; AvtQ Kx bv, cKwZi KvR' j v' c' Avi KvR' j v' t' c' i  
KvR' i v' m' f' Ü | Avgiv G ch' S- L' p' KgB Rvb' tZ t' c' i wQ, Avi Kw' Z Ck' i  
m' f' Ü wKQ' B Rvb' tZ cwi wlv' | wKŠ' Gme c' k' i D'ei bv wgtj t' j bZb bZb c' k' i  
D'w'e ntZB \_vtK| cKæRv' tM' N' gnvRxe' t' bi Aw' Z; h' w' bv-B \_vtK Zvntj  
Gt' KKRb gvb| i GB Q' i ' Rxe' t' bi A\_ ' wK? gZi tZB hvi cwi mgw' b cKwZ tZgb  
Rxeb m' w' Kti t' Kb? wQK Ögrv' Kivi Rb' ? ØtLj v' t' Lvi Rb' ? gtb nq bv|  
cKwZi wbgg ,tj vN' AšZ G ch' S- hv Ame' KZ ntqtQ' N' GZ k; Lj v' cY' ©  
(disciplined), GZ m' cwi Kw' Z (well desinged) th, Zvi KvR' j v' t' K wQK

Ögrv' wntmte tgb wbtZ Kó nq| GKwU D'vniY w' t' q cKwZi GB k; Lj v' cY' ©  
wbtqgi K\_ v' ej vi t' Póv Kw' | ` f' Uv fi wewkó c' v\_ © (Zv tm gvb| B t' vK Av  
cv\_ iB t' vK), ci \_úit' K GKwU ej (force) w' t' q AvKl' Y' Kti, GB etj i bvg  
gva' vKl' Y' ej (gravitational force) | MvQ t\_ t' K th Avg wbt' Pi w' t' KB c' to,  
cwiLi g' tZv D' to hvq bv ev D' Pz RvqMv t\_ t' K j v' d w' t' j gvb| th AvKv' t' k' bv D' t' V  
f' ewZZ nq Zvi KviY c' w\_ ex Ges l' B AvgwU ev gvb| wU i g' ta" w' p' qv' k' j  
gva' vKl' Y' ej | GB etj i cwi g' v' wK nte tmUv wba' f' Y' Kivi Rb' gnvb weAvb  
m' vi AvBRvK wvDUB m' b' k' kZt' K GKwU m' f' c' Y' qb Kti b, hv wvDU' t' bi weL' vZ  
gva' vKl' Y' m' f' (Newton's law of gravitation) wntmte cwi wPZ | Gme K\_ v'  
mevi B Rvb| ZeyG c' h' t' i AeZvi Yv Kiv ntj v GKwU c' k' wD' i v' c' b Kivi Rb' |  
` Rb' gvb| i K\_ v' f' iev hvK | ` R' t' bi B tZv fi AvtQ, av hvK GKRB i 70  
t' KwR Av' i KR' t' bi 60 t' KwR, Zvntj wbgv' b' hvq' x' Zvivi ci \_úit' i g' ta" AvKl' Y'  
ej wU Abfē Kti bv t' Kb? ej wU wK Gt' t' t' i wlv' t' g' \_vtK? bv \_vtK bv, tm c' k' B  
l' t' v' bv, wlv' t' g' \_vtK' t' j cKwZi wbgg j w' NZ nq' N' cKwZ wKQ' t' ZB Zvi wbgg  
j\_ N' b Ki tZ t' q' bv| Zvntj ej wU Abf' Z' bv n' l' qvi KviY wK? Abf' Z' th nq' bv  
Zvi c' h' y' t' Zv Avgiv wbt' RivB | ` R' b' wK ` k' Rb' cv' k' w' k' ev g' f' L' v' g' l' e' t' m' ev  
` wot' q \_vtK' t' j l' tZv Avgiv gva' vKl' Y' i Uv' t' b' ci \_úit' i w' t' K Gw' t' q' hvB bv!  
inm' wU Avmtj t' Kv\_ v' q? GKRB Av' i KR' t' bi nvZ a' t' i Uv' b w' t' j th L' v' t' b' Gw' t' q  
th' tZ eva" nB Avgiv (GB Uv' b| GK ai' t' bi ej, Ztē Zv gva' vKl' Y' ej bq),  
tmL' v' t' b' GB ej wU i Aw' Z; \_vKv m' t' E' j | Avgiv Abfē Kw' i bv t' Kb? KviY, GB  
ej wU Aw' Z' g' v' t' q ` e' j, GZ ` e' j' th ev' e' t' q' t' t' Zv' t' K c' l' q' k' b' e' t' j' B a' t' i t' b' qv  
nq (h' w' l' c' w\_ exi m' t' ½ Ab' t' Kv' t' b' v' e' i' AvKl' Y' wU ` e' j' bq, KviY c' w\_ exi fi  
AZ' š- t' ewk, Av' i ` e' j' bq etj B e' f' f' ewZZ nq, D' to P' t' j hvq bv) | Av' i GB  
ej ` e' j' n' l' qvi Rb' ` v' q' x' GKwU a' e' K, G, hvi bvg w' k' R' b' x' b' gva' vKl' Y' a' e' K  
(universal gravitational constant) | GB a' e' t' Ki gvb AZ' š- Q' i ' a' (1 Gi w' c' t' v  
11w' k' b' emv' t' j th msL' wU cvl' qv hvq, A\_ ' f' GK j' Q' t' KwU, tmB msL' v w' t' q  
6.67 msL' wU t' K f' vM w' t' j th f' vM' d' j' cvl' qv hvte, GB a' e' t' Ki gvb tmUvB |  
t' f' tē t' L' p' GZ eo GKwU msL' v w' t' q 6.67 t' K f' vM w' t' j f' vM' d' j' wU wK  
m' s' N' w' ZK Q' i ' a' ntq hvq!) | c' k' æ' n' t' j' v, GB a' e' t' Ki gvb wK wvDUB wlv' Ø Kti  
w' t' q' w' t' j' b? bv, GB a' e' K c' k' wZi B m' w' o, gnvw' t' k' i' Rb' j' t' M' B GB a' e' K wba' f' Y'  
Kti t' qv ntq' Q' j, wvDUB i' ay tmUv Ame' w' i Kti wQjt' b| weAvb GLb  
A' t' b' K' L' w' b' B Z' E' i, cwi Q' Y' Ges c' h' y' w' b' f' P' ntq' c' to' t' Q, ` v' k' i' B' k' w' KwU c' l' q

Dtcw¶ZÑ dtj Gme AvtjvPbv GLb Avi nq bv ejtjB Ptj | bBtj  
`vfwefvteB cKvDVtZv, GB a`etKi gvb GZ ¶jz`atKb? tK GB gvbW uba¶iY  
Kti w`tqQj Ñ tm c¶kæbv hvl qvB fvjtjv, KviY Gi tKvfv DEi tbB| wekymxv  
nqtZv Ck¶i i K\_v ej teb, wKs`AvtMB etj wQÑ Zvi m`tU Avgiv wKQß Rwb  
bv| Zte a`etKi gvbW GZ ¶jz`atKti `Zvi Kiv ntjv tKb tm cKævDQß  
Dl vcb Kiv hvq| hw`ewj GB grwetk¶i cW\_ex bvgK AvZ mvgvb` GKwU Mõn  
GKw`b c¶tYi D`e Nwtq Zvt`i kwišeY`mnve`vb wbuDZ KiZB G KvRwU  
Kiv ntqQj Ñ Zvntj wK Lp` fj ejv nte? j ¶Yxq wclq n`Q gva`vKl¶ m`wU  
cKwZiB mwo (wDUB i aytmUv Awewi KtiwQtb), GB AvKl¶ ej bv vKtj  
gvb| cW\_extZ vKtZB cviZv bv| Avgiv th gwUtz tmU teow`Q Zvi KviY  
tZv lB AvKl¶B, bBtj tZv gnvkb` Aew`Z cW\_ex t`tK Avgiv gnvkb`B  
wUutK coZvg! Ab`w`K m`wU KvhRix vKtj etj i cwigvY ntZ cvi enr,  
dtj Ggbfvte a`eKwU cO` Kiv ntjv thb `yKjB i ¶v nqÑ A`r GB  
c¶YKj thb cW\_extZ evm KiZ cvi ci`uti i c¶Z tKvfv AvKl¶ ej Abfe  
bv KtiB| AvtiKwU K\_v etj GB c¶½ tkl Kw| a`eKwU gvb hw`AZLwb  
¶jz`av ntq AvtiKwUeo ntZv Zvntj `Rb gvb¶i gta` AvKl¶ ej ntZv GZB  
c¶j th cvkvcwK `wotq vKv ev etm vKv Zvt`i c¶¶ Amæe ntZv, eis  
Ac¶Ziva` GK Utb Zviv ci`uti i m¶½ jxb ntq thZ, wKsev GKRb gvb|  
tPqv¶i emtj tmLvb t`tK Avi DVtZ cviZv bv ev Pqv¶i Kvc tVutU tQvqvtj  
tmUvtK Avi tVwU t`tK mivZ cviZv bv| GBme `Nßbv thb bv NUtZ cvi tm  
e`e`v tbqv ntqQj tmB mj`Zg AZxtZÑ grwetk¶i Rb¶j tM¶ Ggb D`vniY  
Avti v eU t`qv hvq Ges ejv hvq GK\_vB th, Avgv`i GB `k`gvb (Ges  
`k`vZiZ) grwetk¶i cKwZi GK mj`ic¶vix cwiKivbiB dmj | th wek¶ GZ  
cwiKiv Kti GZ m¶:Lj fvte wbg¶Y Kiv ntqtQ Zv wQK õgrwD Kivi Rb`,  
tmUv tgb tbB Kx Kti? gtb wK nq bvÑ Gi wM¶ tKvfv A`AvtQ hvi  
civVvxi AvRI mæe nqub?

c¶½ wdti Avm| K\_v nwrQj gnrRexbi Avt`S tKvfv Av`Zi AvtQ Kx  
bv, vKtj ev bv vKtj c¶ZwU gvb¶i GB ¶jz`Rexbi A`Kx, Avi tKbB ev  
GB Rxb mwo Kiv nqÑ tmB c¶½ wbtq| Ab`w`K gnrRexbi Av`Zi vKtj  
gvb| tKb Zv Abfe Kti bv? cKwZ tKb GB Z`wU gvb¶i Kiv t`tK tMvcb  
Kti tittQ? Avi hw` c¶ZwU gvb¶i Rxb GtKKwU dtj i gtZv nq hv GKwU  
Avb`-m¶ i gvjvi c¶½Zv `vfb fvgKv ivtL Zvntj gvb| Zvi ¶jz`Rxb wbtq  
te`vteva Kti tKb, tKb gti thZ nte G K\_v fvtej Kto eK fti hvq

c¶ZwU gvb¶i, gZitK wbtq tKb GZ nrvKvi Zvi? tKb tm fvteÑ Zvi mg`-  
KwZ¶i Kg, mg`-mvdj` l ARß, mg`-e`Zv l `vqfvi, mKj m¶ l `tL,  
mKj Avb` l te`bv tittL thZ nte gZi bvgK Kvtjv hwbKvi Gcvti, Avi  
l cvti Kx AvtQ tm m`tU Avgiv wKQß Rwb bv| gvb¶i Av`Zi msKwU  
Avmtj GLvfb| Zvi Rxb th GKwU gnrRexbiB Ask, PvBtjB GUv tftē  
tbqv hvq bv| eis gvb| Zvi wbtRi RxbwU tK wetePbv Kti GKwU cwi c¶Rxb  
wntmte Ges tmUv `vfwefvteÑ hvctbi Rb` tm tZv GKwUgv` RxbB cvq|  
Rxb hw` BDwbKB nq, GKwUB nq Zvntj tZv gZitZB me tkl | RxbtK  
Gfvte t`Lv nq etj Rxbti A`AbmUvtbi bvbvgnwK tPov Ptj Ges  
met¶tB djvdj nq c¶GKBN gZiB hvi tkl K\_v, tm Rxb wbuDZ fvteB  
A`w| gvb¶i GB wPšv-Lp` tdtj t`evi gtZv bqÑ i ex`vbt\_i bvg Avgiv  
tKwUevi D`PviY Kw, tm tZv Avgv`i wR`c¶qvRtb, `qs i ex`vbt\_i ZvtZ  
Kx Avtm hvq? gZi ci Kx nq, G wbtq gvb¶i cKæKŠZnj l AbmUvb  
`xN¶ tbi | AvtMB etj wQÑ cW\_extZ c¶wZ agmgn gZi ci l GKwU wfbZi  
Rxbti tjvf t`wttqQ, tm Rxb cvi ci kw`-A\_ev c¶Yi c¶v¶i Rxb|  
wKs` cW\_exi c¶G beYBfwm gvb| tKvfv-bv-tKvfv atg`wekymx ntq¶, agRwZ  
cwi¶j ŠKK Rxbti c¶Z wekym tittL Bntj ŠKK Rxb wbtqÑ ejv fvjtjv, GB  
cW\_extZ Zvi Av`Zi wbtqÑ AmLx teva Kti tKb, tKb Av`Zi A`AbmUvb  
KiZ Pvq? Zvi KviY nqtZv GB th, gvb| AetPZb fvte Abfe KtiÑ GB  
mg`-a`vb-aviYv Zvi l ci Pwctq t`qv, G\_tjv wKQß tm wbtR teQ tbqvÑ  
GgbwK Zvi wbtRi RxbwU Zvi wbtRi teQ tbqv bq (wgvb KtUiv thgb  
etj wQtbÑ life is a trap we've always known, we are born without  
having asked to be, locked in a body we never chose and destined to  
die Ñ Avgiv Avt`S RbvtZ PvB Kx bv tmUv wRtAm bv KtiB Avgv`i Rbvt`qv  
ntqtQ, th kixti Avgv`i Avex Kti ivLv ntqtQ tmUv Avgiv wbtRiv teQ  
wbwB, Ges Avgv`i Rb` Aeawiz Kti ivLv ntqtQ gZi)| c¶ZwU Rxb ZvB  
GB Pwctq t`qv gv`teva t`tK gw`Pvq, c¶ZwU RxbB `vaxb ntZ Pvq, A\_P  
tm Awewi KtiÑ Rbvt`tKb tm k:Luj Z| agmgnR-RvZxqZvi cwi Pqv¶Y  
tj tP w`tq c¶tgB ZvtK k:Luj Z Kti tdtjv nq| A\_P tm k:Luj Z ntZ Pvq bv,  
GB wecj grwetk¶i tm Zvi ¶jz`Av`Zi KviY AbmUvtbi tPov Pvjvq | tK  
Awg, tKb Awg, tKv¶ tK GtmwQ, tKb GtmwQ, tKv\_vq hvtevÑ GBme c¶kæ  
DEi ZvtK tKd t`q bv, GgbwK agwYZ DEi l wekymx` i KvtQ gbcZ nq bv,  
tm wbtRi tKvfvfvteB Gme c¶kæ DEi LjR cvq bv | DEi bv wbtqB ZvtK



ms<sup>-</sup>uZK KgRvE<sup>t</sup>KB e<sup>t</sup>S v<sup>t</sup>Kb| A<sup>-</sup> b<sup>v</sup>P-Mvb-bvUK-Pj w<sup>P</sup>I<sup>-</sup>uk<sup>i</sup>-m<sup>v</sup>vnZ<sup>-</sup> BZ<sup>w</sup> t<sup>K</sup>B ms<sup>-</sup>uZ e<sup>t</sup>j g<sup>t</sup>b K<sup>t</sup>i b| e<sup>j</sup> vev<sup>u</sup>j<sup>-</sup> G<sup>u</sup> t<sup>j</sup>v ms<sup>-</sup>uZi B Ask, ms<sup>-</sup>uZi c<sup>t</sup>i vUv bq| Om<sup>v</sup>s<sup>-</sup>uZK<sup>o</sup> k<sup>a</sup>uU<sup>i</sup> m<sup>t</sup>½ ms<sup>-</sup>uZi u<sup>g</sup>j v<sup>u</sup>Kvq GB wec<sup>i</sup>E| e<sup>v</sup>s<sup>j</sup>v<sup>t</sup> t<sup>k</sup>i ms<sup>L</sup>v<sup>u</sup>M<sup>i</sup> o RbMY w<sup>e</sup>l<sup>q</sup>u<sup>u</sup> w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup> g<sup>v</sup>\_vB Nv<sup>g</sup>vq b<sup>v</sup>, Av<sup>i</sup> w<sup>k</sup>v<sup>u</sup>q<sup>Z</sup> t<sup>j</sup>v<sup>k</sup>t<sup>i</sup> i av<sup>i</sup> Y<sup>v</sup> GB i Kg| A<sup>t</sup>b<sup>t</sup>K Ave<sup>v</sup>i w<sup>e</sup>l<sup>q</sup>u<sup>u</sup>t<sup>k</sup> ag<sup>e</sup>t<sup>i</sup>vax e<sup>t</sup>j l g<sup>t</sup>b K<sup>t</sup>i b (th<sup>t</sup>nZ<sup>i</sup> b<sup>v</sup>P-Mvb BZ<sup>w</sup> ag<sup>i</sup>u<sup>s</sup>Z bq)| ag<sup>p</sup> th ms<sup>-</sup>uZi B A½ G K<sup>\_</sup>v i b<sup>t</sup>j m<sup>u</sup>eZ Z<sup>v</sup>t<sup>i</sup> i g<sup>v</sup>\_vq evR co<sup>t</sup>e!

Zv, ms<sup>-</sup>uZ-tPZ<sup>b</sup>i GB Ki<sup>-</sup>Y n<sup>j</sup> t<sup>k</sup>b? GK<sup>u</sup>U K<sup>v</sup>i Y n<sup>t</sup>Z c<sup>v</sup>i i<sup>n</sup> k<sup>a</sup>uU RbM<sup>t</sup>Yi c<sup>o</sup> n<sup>q</sup>u<sup>b</sup>, w<sup>k</sup>se<sup>v</sup> M<sup>h</sup>Y<sup>t</sup>h<sup>v</sup>M<sup>-</sup> g<sup>t</sup>b n<sup>q</sup>u<sup>b</sup>, w<sup>k</sup>se<sup>v</sup> te<sup>v</sup>aM<sup>g</sup> n<sup>q</sup>u<sup>b</sup>| k<sup>a</sup>uU P<sup>j</sup>y K<sup>i</sup>v i Rb<sup>-</sup> i e<sup>x</sup> b<sup>v</sup>\_th t<sup>R</sup>n<sup>v</sup> t<sup>N</sup>v<sup>l</sup> Y<sup>v</sup> K<sup>t</sup>i u<sup>Q</sup>t<sup>j</sup> b Z<sup>v</sup>t<sup>Z</sup> c<sup>o</sup> u<sup>g</sup>K<sup>f</sup>v<sup>t</sup>e R<sup>q</sup>x n<sup>t</sup>j l t<sup>k</sup>l w<sup>e</sup>P<sup>v</sup>i Z<sup>u</sup>i GB w<sup>e</sup>R<sup>q</sup>t<sup>k</sup> w<sup>o</sup>j B e<sup>j</sup> t<sup>Z</sup> n<sup>t</sup>Q| Aek<sup>-</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>uZi GB a<sup>i</sup>t<sup>b</sup>i B<sup>v</sup>U<sup>i</sup>w<sup>o</sup>U<sup>k</sup>t<sup>b</sup>i Rb<sup>-</sup> q<sup>s</sup> i e<sup>x</sup> b<sup>v</sup>\_t<sup>k</sup>l v<sup>q</sup>x K<sup>i</sup>v P<sup>t</sup>j| K<sup>v</sup>j P<sup>v</sup>t<sup>i</sup> i c<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>k</sup>a w<sup>n</sup>t<sup>m</sup>t<sup>e</sup> u<sup>Z</sup>u<sup>b</sup> K<sup>w</sup>o<sup>t</sup>K c<sup>o</sup> t<sup>Z</sup>v K<sup>t</sup>i b-B w<sup>b</sup>, e<sup>i</sup>s Z<sup>x</sup>e<sup>a</sup> w<sup>e</sup>t<sup>i</sup>w<sup>a</sup>Z<sup>v</sup>q w<sup>j</sup> B n<sup>t</sup>q<sup>u</sup>Q<sup>t</sup>j b [m<sup>t</sup> : K<sup>w</sup>o K<sup>v</sup>j P<sup>v</sup>i ms<sup>-</sup>uZ, b<sup>x</sup>n<sup>v</sup>i i A<sup>b</sup> i<sup>v</sup>q]| K<sup>w</sup>o th<sup>t</sup>nZ<sup>i</sup> K<sup>l</sup>Y ev K<sup>u</sup>l K<sup>v</sup>t<sup>R</sup>i m<sup>t</sup>½ m<sup>u</sup>u<sup>k</sup>Z, u<sup>Z</sup>u<sup>b</sup> Z<sup>v</sup>B G<sup>u</sup>v<sup>t</sup>K c<sup>o</sup> K<sup>t</sup>i b<sup>u</sup>b, u<sup>Z</sup>u<sup>b</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>vi A<sup>t</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>uZ<sup>t</sup>K w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup>Q<sup>b</sup>| A<sup>-</sup> g<sup>t</sup>b i K<sup>l</sup>Y b<sup>q</sup>, ms<sup>-</sup>vi B Z<sup>v</sup> i c<sup>o</sup> u<sup>Q</sup>t<sup>j</sup> v<sup>l</sup> G<sup>t</sup> t<sup>k</sup> Z<sup>u</sup>i g<sup>t</sup>b v<sup>R</sup>M<sup>t</sup>Z<sup>i</sup> K<sup>v</sup>W<sup>t</sup>g<sup>u</sup>U<sup>l</sup> L<sup>u</sup>b<sup>k</sup>U<sup>v</sup> e<sup>t</sup>S t<sup>b</sup>q<sup>v</sup> h<sup>v</sup>q| g<sup>v</sup>b<sup>t</sup>l i b<sup>w</sup> b R<sup>x</sup>e<sup>t</sup>b<sup>i</sup> A<sup>b</sup>l ½-Dc<sup>K</sup>i Y Av<sup>i</sup> c<sup>o</sup>q<sup>v</sup>R<sup>b</sup>t<sup>k</sup> u<sup>Z</sup>u<sup>b</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>uZi g<sup>h</sup>v w<sup>t</sup>Z P<sup>v</sup>b<sup>u</sup>b<sup>n</sup> n<sup>q</sup>t<sup>Z</sup>v G<sup>u</sup> t<sup>j</sup>v<sup>t</sup>K u<sup>Z</sup>u<sup>b</sup> t<sup>j</sup> w<sup>n</sup>t<sup>m</sup>t<sup>e</sup> B w<sup>e</sup>t<sup>e</sup>P<sup>b</sup>v K<sup>i</sup>t<sup>Z</sup>b; e<sup>i</sup>s w<sup>k</sup>i m<sup>v</sup>m<sup>t</sup>Z<sup>i</sup> g<sup>t</sup>Z<sup>v</sup> m<sup>q</sup>l Z<sup>g</sup> A<sup>b</sup>y<sup>f</sup>u<sup>Z</sup>i P<sup>P</sup>t<sup>k</sup> u<sup>Z</sup>u<sup>b</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>uZi g<sup>h</sup>v w<sup>t</sup>q<sup>t</sup>Q<sup>b</sup>| e<sup>v</sup>s<sup>j</sup>v<sup>t</sup> t<sup>k</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>uZ m<sup>u</sup>t<sup>u</sup> th av<sup>i</sup> Y<sup>u</sup>U c<sup>o</sup>u<sup>j</sup> Z Av<sup>t</sup>Q Z<sup>v</sup> Av<sup>m</sup>t<sup>j</sup> i e<sup>x</sup> a K<sup>b</sup>t<sup>m</sup>t<sup>o</sup>i B m<sup>u</sup>c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>i</sup> Y| w<sup>k</sup>S<sup>-</sup> Av<sup>g</sup>i v Av<sup>g</sup>v<sup>t</sup> i Av<sup>t</sup>j v P<sup>b</sup>v<sup>q</sup> i e<sup>x</sup> a f<sup>v</sup>e<sup>w</sup>e<sup>k</sup> t<sup>k</sup> t<sup>e</sup>w<sup>i</sup>t<sup>q</sup> Av<sup>m</sup>t<sup>Z</sup> P<sup>v</sup>B| ev<sup>o</sup>w<sup>i</sup> i ms<sup>-</sup>uZ<sup>t</sup>K e<sup>t</sup>S t<sup>b</sup>q<sup>v</sup>i Rb<sup>-</sup> Z<sup>v</sup>i R<sup>x</sup>e<sup>b</sup>v<sup>P</sup>i<sup>t</sup>Y<sup>i</sup> c<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>u</sup>U A<sup>b</sup>l ½ w<sup>e</sup>P<sup>v</sup>i w<sup>e</sup>t<sup>k</sup> K<sup>t</sup>i t<sup>l</sup> v c<sup>o</sup>q<sup>v</sup>R<sup>b</sup>| A<sup>-</sup> ev<sup>o</sup>w<sup>i</sup> i L<sup>v</sup> v<sup>f</sup>v<sup>m</sup>, t<sup>c</sup>v<sup>k</sup>v<sup>k</sup>-Av<sup>k</sup>v<sup>k</sup>, Av<sup>P</sup>v<sup>i</sup>-Av<sup>P</sup>i Y, ms<sup>-</sup>vi, w<sup>e</sup>k<sup>j</sup>m, ag<sup>o</sup> ag<sup>o</sup>w<sup>e</sup>k<sup>t</sup>m<sup>i</sup> a<sup>i</sup>b, ag<sup>p</sup> P<sup>i</sup>t<sup>Y</sup>i a<sup>i</sup>b, ci<sup>-</sup>u<sup>t</sup>i i m<sup>t</sup>½ m<sup>u</sup>u<sup>k</sup>, w<sup>k</sup>i -m<sup>v</sup>vnZ<sup>-</sup> G<sup>m</sup>e B Av<sup>j</sup> v<sup>f</sup>v<sup>t</sup>e w<sup>e</sup>P<sup>v</sup>i-w<sup>e</sup>t<sup>e</sup>P<sup>b</sup>v<sup>i</sup> w<sup>e</sup> i<sup>v</sup>l<sup>l</sup>| Z<sup>v</sup>i Av<sup>t</sup>M, ms<sup>-</sup>uZ e<sup>j</sup> t<sup>Z</sup> Av<sup>g</sup>i v Av<sup>m</sup>t<sup>j</sup> K<sup>x</sup> e<sup>s</sup>t<sup>e</sup>v t<sup>m</sup>U<sup>v</sup> e<sup>t</sup>j t<sup>b</sup>q<sup>v</sup> i K<sup>v</sup>i| Aek<sup>-</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>uZ m<sup>u</sup>t<sup>u</sup> h<sup>v</sup>-B e<sup>w</sup>i b<sup>v</sup> t<sup>k</sup>b, Z<sup>v</sup> L<sup>p</sup> GK<sup>u</sup>U b<sup>Z</sup>b t<sup>k</sup>v<sup>b</sup>t<sup>e</sup> b<sup>v</sup>| e<sup>u</sup> c<sup>i</sup>E<sup>Z</sup> e<sup>w</sup> G<sup>m</sup>u<sup>t</sup> w<sup>e</sup>AR<sup>t</sup>b<sup>w</sup>PZ g<sup>Z</sup>v<sup>g</sup>Z t<sup>i</sup>t<sup>l</sup>t<sup>o</sup>b, ms<sup>-</sup>uZi ms<sup>Av</sup> w<sup>t</sup>Z t<sup>M</sup>t<sup>j</sup> K<sup>g</sup>t<sup>e</sup>w<sup>k</sup> Z<sup>v</sup>t<sup>i</sup> K<sup>\_</sup>v<sup>B</sup> av<sup>i</sup> K<sup>i</sup>t<sup>Z</sup> n<sup>t</sup>e| Z<sup>v</sup>n<sup>t</sup>j ms<sup>Av</sup> t<sup>q</sup>v<sup>i</sup> i K<sup>v</sup>i U<sup>v</sup> w<sup>k</sup>? i K<sup>v</sup>i GR<sup>b</sup> th, Av<sup>t</sup>MB e<sup>t</sup>j u<sup>Q</sup>N ms<sup>-</sup>uZ w<sup>e</sup>l<sup>q</sup>u<sup>u</sup>, G<sup>g</sup>b<sup>w</sup>K k<sup>a</sup>uU<sup>l</sup>, e<sup>i</sup>ve<sup>i</sup> w<sup>e</sup>aw<sup>s</sup>-Z<sup>w</sup>i K<sup>t</sup>i G<sup>t</sup>m<sup>t</sup>Q; G<sup>m</sup>u<sup>t</sup> w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup> i Ae<sup>-</sup>v<sup>u</sup>U c<sup>w</sup>i<sup>o</sup>vi K<sup>v</sup>i Rb<sup>-</sup>B G<sup>t</sup>K<sup>R</sup>R<sup>b</sup> G<sup>t</sup>K<sup>K</sup>U<sup>l</sup> ms<sup>Av</sup>t<sup>k</sup> c<sup>o</sup>gZ w<sup>n</sup>t<sup>m</sup>t<sup>e</sup> a<sup>t</sup>i t<sup>b</sup>b| Aw<sup>g</sup>l G<sup>k</sup>B K<sup>v</sup>i<sup>t</sup>Y ms<sup>-</sup>uZ m<sup>u</sup>t<sup>u</sup> c<sup>o</sup>u<sup>j</sup> Z

AŠZ K<sup>t</sup>q<sup>k</sup>K<sup>o</sup> g<sup>t</sup>Zi g<sup>t</sup>a<sup>-</sup> t<sup>u</sup>v<sup>t</sup>K Av<sup>g</sup>vi g<sup>t</sup>Zi K<sup>v</sup>Q<sup>v</sup>K<sup>w</sup>Q e<sup>t</sup>j M<sup>h</sup>Y K<sup>i</sup>u<sup>Q</sup>| GK<sup>u</sup>U<sup>n</sup> (culture is the man made part of the environment) (n<sup>v</sup>i<sup>t</sup>-w<sup>f</sup>U<sup>m</sup>)| Aa<sup>v</sup>c<sup>k</sup> c<sup>w</sup>e<sup>l</sup> m<sup>i</sup>K<sup>v</sup>i G<sup>u</sup>U<sup>t</sup>K e<sup>l</sup>v K<sup>t</sup>i<sup>o</sup>b G<sup>f</sup>v<sup>t</sup>e : (g<sup>v</sup>b<sup>l</sup> Av<sup>m</sup>vi Av<sup>t</sup>M c<sup>w</sup>\_ex th Ae<sup>-</sup>v<sup>q</sup> u<sup>Q</sup>t<sup>j</sup>v Av<sup>i</sup> g<sup>v</sup>b<sup>l</sup> Av<sup>m</sup>vi ci c<sup>w</sup>\_exi th Ae<sup>-</sup>v<sup>o</sup>v<sup>t</sup>jv GB t<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup>i Z<sup>d</sup>v<sup>Z</sup> n<sup>t</sup>jv ms<sup>-</sup>uZi Z<sup>d</sup>v<sup>Z</sup>| c<sup>w</sup>\_exi R<sup>x</sup>e<sup>b</sup> c<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>t</sup>e<sup>t</sup>k g<sup>v</sup>b<sup>l</sup> i m<sup>o</sup> h<sup>v</sup> w<sup>k</sup>O<sup>y</sup>tm meB ms<sup>-</sup>uZ e<sup>w</sup>U<sup>v</sup> c<sup>o</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Z| G<sup>i</sup>K<sup>g</sup> Av<sup>t</sup>i K<sup>u</sup>U ms<sup>Av</sup>l t<sup>b</sup>q<sup>v</sup> h<sup>v</sup>q<sup>n</sup> Historically created designs for living, explicit and implicit, rational, irrational and nonrational which exist at any time as potential guides for the behaviour of men) (K<sup>v</sup>BW K<sup>v</sup>K<sup>t</sup>n<sup>v</sup>b l DB<sup>w</sup>j q<sup>v</sup>g t<sup>k</sup>w<sup>j</sup>)| g<sup>v</sup>t<sup>b</sup> u<sup>o</sup>v<sup>t</sup>j v<sup>n</sup> H<sup>w</sup>Z<sup>n</sup>w<sup>m</sup>K<sup>f</sup>v<sup>t</sup>e m<sup>u</sup>o n<sup>l</sup> q<sup>v</sup> R<sup>x</sup>e<sup>b</sup>h<sup>v</sup>c<sup>t</sup>b<sup>i</sup> b<sup>v</sup>b<sup>v</sup> Q<sup>k</sup> (w<sup>R</sup>v<sup>B</sup>b), h<sup>v</sup> K<sup>l</sup>t<sup>b</sup>v c<sup>o</sup>K<sup>v</sup>k<sup>-</sup> K<sup>l</sup>t<sup>b</sup>v t<sup>M</sup>v<sup>c</sup>b, K<sup>l</sup>t<sup>b</sup>v h<sup>y</sup> m<sup>u</sup>s<sup>z</sup>, K<sup>l</sup>t<sup>b</sup>v A<sup>t</sup>h<sup>u</sup> K, K<sup>l</sup>t<sup>b</sup>v h<sup>y</sup> -w<sup>i</sup> t<sup>c</sup>q<sup>l</sup> (A<sup>-</sup> th<sup>L</sup>v<sup>t</sup>b h<sup>y</sup> -A<sup>h</sup> i c<sup>o</sup>k<sup>e</sup>t<sup>Z</sup>v<sup>j</sup> v<sup>B</sup> Ae<sup>v</sup>s<sup>t</sup>) Ges h<sup>v</sup> th-t<sup>k</sup>v<sup>t</sup>b<sup>v</sup> m<sup>g</sup>t<sup>q</sup> GK<sup>u</sup>U R<sup>b</sup>t<sup>M</sup>v<sup>o</sup>x<sup>i</sup> Av<sup>P</sup>i Y<sup>t</sup>K c<sup>w</sup>i P<sup>w</sup>j Z K<sup>t</sup>i Z<sup>v</sup>B-B n<sup>t</sup>Q ms<sup>-</sup>uZ| c<sup>w</sup>e<sup>l</sup> m<sup>i</sup>K<sup>v</sup>i h<sup>y</sup> m<sup>u</sup>s<sup>z</sup> D<sup>c</sup>K<sup>i</sup>t<sup>Y</sup>i D<sup>-</sup>v<sup>n</sup>i Y w<sup>n</sup>t<sup>m</sup>t<sup>e</sup> L<sup>v</sup>, t<sup>c</sup>v<sup>k</sup>v<sup>k</sup> BZ<sup>w</sup> i D<sup>t</sup> K<sup>t</sup>i<sup>o</sup>b, A<sup>t</sup>h<sup>u</sup> D<sup>c</sup>v<sup>-</sup>v<sup>b</sup> n<sup>t</sup>jv ag<sup>o</sup>ev ms<sup>-</sup>vi -K<sup>m</sup>s<sup>-</sup>vi (th<sup>t</sup>nZ<sup>i</sup> G<sup>u</sup> t<sup>j</sup>v g<sup>j</sup> Z w<sup>e</sup>k<sup>t</sup>m<sup>i</sup> l ci u<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup> v<sup>t</sup>K, h<sup>y</sup> i l c<sup>t</sup>i b<sup>q</sup>), Av<sup>i</sup> f<sup>v</sup>l<sup>v</sup> n<sup>t</sup>Q h<sup>y</sup> -w<sup>i</sup> t<sup>c</sup>q<sup>l</sup> D<sup>c</sup>v<sup>-</sup>v<sup>b</sup> [m<sup>t</sup> : t<sup>j</sup>v<sup>k</sup>f<sup>v</sup>l<sup>v</sup> t<sup>j</sup>v<sup>k</sup>m<sup>s</sup>-uZ, c<sup>w</sup>e<sup>l</sup> m<sup>i</sup>K<sup>v</sup>i]| h<sup>v</sup> t<sup>n</sup>v<sup>k</sup>, G<sup>m</sup>u<sup>t</sup> Av<sup>g</sup>vi w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup> i g<sup>Z</sup>U n<sup>t</sup>jv<sup>n</sup> ms<sup>-</sup>uZ e<sup>j</sup> t<sup>Z</sup> GK<sup>u</sup>U R<sup>w</sup>Z<sup>i</sup> c<sup>o</sup>Z<sup>u</sup>U A<sup>b</sup>l ½ t<sup>k</sup>B e<sup>s</sup>t<sup>e</sup>v Av<sup>g</sup>vi; t<sup>c</sup>v<sup>k</sup>v<sup>k</sup>-Av<sup>k</sup>v<sup>k</sup>, L<sup>v</sup> v<sup>f</sup>v<sup>m</sup>, Ni-emoi c<sup>v</sup>U<sup>v</sup>o<sup>t</sup> t<sup>k</sup> i<sup>i</sup> K<sup>t</sup>i Z<sup>v</sup>i w<sup>e</sup>k<sup>j</sup>m-A<sup>w</sup>e<sup>k</sup>j<sup>m</sup>-ms<sup>-</sup>vi -K<sup>m</sup>s<sup>-</sup>vi BZ<sup>w</sup> meB ms<sup>-</sup>uZi A½|

ev<sup>o</sup>w<sup>i</sup> i ms<sup>-</sup>uZ w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup> Av<sup>t</sup>j v<sup>P</sup>b<sup>v</sup>i Rb<sup>-</sup> Av<sup>g</sup>i v Gi<sup>-</sup> yG<sup>k</sup>U A<sup>b</sup>l ½ w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup> c<sup>o</sup>k<sup>e</sup> D<sup>l</sup> v<sup>c</sup>b K<sup>i</sup>t<sup>Z</sup> c<sup>w</sup>i | th<sup>g</sup>b, c<sup>o</sup>k<sup>e</sup>K<sup>i</sup>v h<sup>v</sup>q L<sup>v</sup> v<sup>f</sup>v<sup>m</sup> w<sup>o</sup>t<sup>q</sup> ev<sup>o</sup>w<sup>i</sup> i c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> L<sup>v</sup> f<sup>v</sup>Z-g<sup>v</sup>Q t<sup>k</sup>b? (me<sup>v</sup> f<sup>v</sup>Z-g<sup>v</sup>Q c<sup>v</sup>t<sup>o</sup> K<sup>x</sup> b<sup>v</sup> t<sup>m</sup>U<sup>v</sup> w<sup>f</sup>b<sup>e</sup>c<sup>o</sup>k<sup>e</sup> c<sup>v</sup>K Av<sup>i</sup> b<sup>v</sup> c<sup>v</sup>K Z<sup>v</sup>t<sup>i</sup> i c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> Ges w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>l</sup> L<sup>v</sup> th f<sup>v</sup>Z-g<sup>v</sup>Q t<sup>m</sup>U<sup>v</sup> t<sup>Z</sup>v Av<sup>i</sup> A<sup>-</sup> t<sup>k</sup>vi K<sup>i</sup>v h<sup>v</sup>t<sup>e</sup> b<sup>v</sup>l) t<sup>k</sup>b f<sup>v</sup>Z-g<sup>v</sup>s<sup>m</sup> b<sup>q</sup>? A<sup>-</sup> e<sup>v</sup> i<sup>u</sup>-g<sup>v</sup>s<sup>m</sup> b<sup>q</sup>? G<sup>o</sup> c<sup>o</sup>k<sup>e</sup> D<sup>E</sup>i t<sup>q</sup>v K<sup>u</sup>W<sup>b</sup> b<sup>q</sup>| K<sup>u</sup>l c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> GK<sup>u</sup>U t<sup>k</sup>, av<sup>b</sup> th<sup>L</sup>v<sup>t</sup>b c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> k<sup>m</sup>, t<sup>m</sup>L<sup>v</sup>t<sup>b</sup> f<sup>v</sup>Z th c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> L<sup>v</sup> n<sup>t</sup>e Z<sup>v</sup> Av<sup>i</sup> A<sup>-</sup> t<sup>k</sup>vi w<sup>e</sup>k<sup>o</sup>? Av<sup>i</sup> th t<sup>k</sup>i GK<sup>w</sup>-x<sup>o</sup>AA<sup>j</sup> R<sup>t</sup>o Av<sup>t</sup>Q b<sup>x</sup>-b<sup>v</sup>j<sup>v</sup>-L<sup>j</sup> -w<sup>e</sup>j -n<sup>v</sup>l o-c<sup>k</sup>i -w<sup>n</sup> Ges th<sup>L</sup>v<sup>t</sup>b c<sup>o</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Z<sup>k</sup>f<sup>v</sup>t<sup>e</sup>B c<sup>o</sup>h<sup>i</sup> g<sup>v</sup>t<sup>o</sup>i R<sup>b</sup>f<sup>o</sup> n<sup>q</sup>n t<sup>m</sup>L<sup>v</sup>t<sup>b</sup> g<sup>v</sup>Ql th c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> L<sup>v</sup> Z<sup>w</sup>i<sup>j</sup> K<sup>v</sup>q v<sup>b</sup> K<sup>t</sup>i t<sup>b</sup>t<sup>e</sup> t<sup>m</sup>-l t<sup>Z</sup>v w<sup>e</sup>-š<sup>q</sup>K<sup>i</sup> b<sup>q</sup>| Z<sup>v</sup>i g<sup>v</sup>t<sup>b</sup> u<sup>o</sup>v<sup>t</sup>Q GB th, GK<sup>u</sup>U R<sup>b</sup>t<sup>M</sup>v<sup>o</sup>x<sup>i</sup> L<sup>v</sup> v<sup>f</sup>v<sup>m</sup> m<sup>t</sup>½ t<sup>m</sup>B t<sup>k</sup>i D<sup>r</sup>c<sup>v</sup> b e<sup>e</sup>-v l f-c<sup>o</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Z<sup>k</sup> w<sup>e</sup>k<sup>o</sup>v<sup>e</sup>j x A½vA½<sup>f</sup>v<sup>t</sup>e R<sup>w</sup>oZ| G<sup>t</sup> t<sup>k</sup>i f-c<sup>o</sup>K<sup>u</sup>Z h<sup>w</sup> c<sup>w</sup>o c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> b<sup>v</sup> n<sup>t</sup>Z<sup>v</sup>, Z<sup>v</sup>n<sup>t</sup>j g<sup>v</sup>Q w<sup>o</sup>q<sup>o</sup>b c<sup>h</sup>v<sup>b</sup> L<sup>v</sup>ev<sup>i</sup> n<sup>t</sup>Z<sup>v</sup> b<sup>v</sup>! t<sup>k</sup>v<sup>t</sup>b

gi "câvb AĀtj gvQ câvb Lv" wntmte wetePZ nq etj Avgvi Rvbw tbB | Gi Kg cĕkĕtZjv hvq tcvkV-AvkV wbtq | evsjv`tki gvbyl i`kt`i gtZv dviĕKvU cto bv tKb, wKsev Aviet`i gtZv Avcv`g`K mv`v Kvcto tXtK Pjvtdiv Kti bv tKb? KviYĒ evsjv`tki Rjevqyev Avenl qv IB aiĕbi tcvkVĕtK Abĕgv`b Kti bv, wKsev GB Avenl qvq IB aiĕbi tcvkV covi`i Kvi tbB | i`kiv cĕj kvZ t`tK evPvi Rb`B I iKg tcvkV cto, Ab`w`ĕtK gi "fugi jynvl qv Ges cĕĒ Mig Avenl qv t`tK evPvi Rb` Aviet`i Zvc cĕZĕivaK mv`v tcvkV cotZ nq | i`ayRj evqyev Avenl qvB bq, cĕkĕZi i`fc-tmS`h`enkó | gvbyl i`fve-PwiĒ Ges Zvi ms`wZĕtK cfveZ Kti | gi "fugi i`ĕZvl my`i, thgb my`i AvĕMqMwvi AMjrcvZ wKŠ`ĕUv AvMĕmx my`i ev A`vĕMĕmf wDwU | thme t`tk G`tjv AvĕQ tmLvbKvi gvbyl th GKUz i`ĕ nte, wKsev Zviv th AvĕMĕmf wDwU cO` Kite Zv Avi A`rfveK wK? Ab`w`ĕtK evsjv`tki cĕkĕZK tmS`h`ĕKvgj I gvqvgq, G t`tki gvU big I Deĕ | GB i`ĕ XvKv knĕi | cĕq Aeĕnjvq th cwigvY MvQ Rbĕq Zv cĕ\_exi Avi K-w knĕi Rbĕq tm wĕtq mĕ`n AvĕQ | G t`tki th w`ĕtK ZvKvĕb, t`Lĕb meR, t`Lĕb kvS`-ifcgqx b`x | Ggb tKvgj, gvqvgq cĕkĕZi gĕa` w`tq tĕto I W gvbyl `tjv th GKUz AvĕMcĕY nte tm tZv ejvB evĕj`, cOĕ`i tejqv A`vĕMĕmf wDwU tĕq Zviv th mdU wDwUĕtK teuk `i`Zi t`te tmUvB tZv`rfveK | b`xgvZK GB t`tki b`xvjv-nvl-i-vej th i`ay gvbyl i` Lv`vfvm`Zvi tZB fvgKv tiĕLĕQ Zv bq, gvbyl i`fve-PwiĒ wbgĕYl fvgKv tiĕLĕQ | b`xZxieZĕ ev cwbcĕvb AĀtj i gvbyl mvaviYZ A`wĕlqK, D`vmb Ges fiveer`x aiĕbi nq | G t`tki evDj mĕcĕvĕqi DrcwĒ I wĕKvĕki w`ĕtK bRi w`tj I wĕlqU i mZ`Zv Dcj wĕ Kiv hvĕ | Avgvĕ`i evDj iv cĕq mKĕj B cwbcĕvb AĀtj i gvbyl | mĕZ b`xi gĕa` Ni-Qvovi GKUw Bw`z AvĕQ, AvĕQ fiveer`Zv | G t`tki B cvnwmo AĀtj wKŠ` evDj Rbĕ tĕq bvĒ GB wĕlqU I tĕte t`Levi gtZv!

2. ms`wZ mĕĕŰ Gfĕte AĕbK K\_vB ejv hvq, evOvj ms`wZi I ci Avgvĕ`i f-cĕkĕZK`enkó`vej xi cfve wbtqB i wPZ nĕZ cvĕi Avj v`v GKUw cĕŰ | wKŠ` GB i Pbvq Awg wĕtK fĕte K\_v ejĕZ PvB ms`wZ I mĕcĕvĕqKZv wbtq | wĕtK Kti Avgvĕ`i gĕbvRMĕZ mĕcĕvĕqKZvi wĕlqU Kx iĕc Ae`vb Kti AvĕQ, Zvi GKUzmj K-mŰvb Kti t`LĕZ PvB |

evsjv`tki Kĕ ejv nq mĕcĕvĕqK mĕcĕwZi t`k | wKŠ` mwZ` wK G t`tki gvbyl AmĕcĕvĕqK, bwiK I Uv Zvĕ`i I cĕi cĕj c, tĕZĕi tĕZĕi Zviv wKB enb Kti PĕjĕQ mĕcĕvĕqKZvi wĕlev`ú? GB cĕkĕĕtgB Nubĕq DVĕQ mevi gĕb; wR t`tki RbMĕYi`fve-PwiĒ wbtq, Zvĕ`i gĕbvRMĕZi Kvĕĕjvc wbtq mĕ`n RvMĕQ; gĕb nĕ`QĒ G t`tki thfĕte Avgiv wPvb, Giv wK mwZ` Gi Kg? evsjv`tki gvbyl hw` mwZ` mwZ` AmĕcĕvĕqK nĕq `vĕK, Zvntj wKfĕte G t`tki cĕq cĕZ`KvU ivR`wZK`j agĕK e`envi Kti RbMYĕK DĕĒwRZ Kti Zj tZ mĕĕg nĕ`Q? tĕfĕUi ivRbwZĕZ mvdj` cvevi Rb` tKb agB nĕq DVĕQ cĕvb nwiZvi? ag`Kĕtgĕ tĕ kgvĒ tbB Ggb me ivRbwZĕZ iĕKI tKb cotZ nĕ`Q atĕĕ tĕ evm?

ejvi Aĕĕĕv ivĕL bv th, evsjv`tki RbMY mvaviYfĕte AmĕcĕvĕqK | RbMĕYi gĕa` th mĕcĕvĕqK mĕcĕwZ iĕtĕQ Zv-I Ab` th-tKvĕbv t`tki Zj bvq hĕ`ó cwigvĕY D`ĕj | Zvi ci I gvĕS gvĕS G t`tki`Nĕbv NĕU tKb? tKb wKQy gvbyl Ggb fqsKi mĕcĕvĕqK AvPiY Kti? gvbyl Avmĕj B AmĕcĕvĕqK Kx bv, bwiK I Uv Zvĕ`i I cĕi cĕj c, G cĕkĕKĕj bZb cĕkĕRbĕ tĕteĒ GKRb mĕcĕvĕqK gvbyl i cĕĕ KZw`bB ev cĕj c tĕtL Pjv mĕe? gvbyl (i`ay evsjv`tki bq, mviv cĕ\_exi gvbyl) thĕnZi RbWZfĕte (tĕtĕwK`wĕj) mĕcĕvĕqK (K\_vUv iĕb PĕtK DVĕb bv, cWk, Avgiv GB GLbB wĕlqU wbtq Avĕj vPbv Kiĕv), Avgvĕ`i mgm`vUv wK Zvntj tĕtĕwK? Gme cĕkĕ DĒi cwĕ`wi fĕte Avgvĕ`i KvĕQ AvĕQ etj gĕb nq bv, Avi Avgiv GB DĒi `tj vB LĕR t`LĕZ PvB | wĕlqU mĕĕŰ Awg tĕtĕwK ZĒi I Bqĕ K\_w gb`ĕĕi avi Yvi mvrĕh` wbtq Avĕj vPbv Kiĕv |

Rbĕ t`ĕtKb gvbyl tKvĕbv-bv-tKvĕbv mĕcĕvĕqKZvi exR enb Kti wbtq Avĕm | GB K\_vUw wĕc`RbK Ges G K\_v i wĕtĕB GKUw cĕkĕ wotq `vĕKĒ hw` ZvB nq, Zvntj tZv mviv cĕ\_ex Rĕob Anin mĕcĕvĕqK `vĕv tĕm `vKvi K\_v, Zv NUĕQ bv tKb? G cĕkĕ DĒi t`qvi Rb` e`vĕK cwĕmi`i Kvi | GB tĕ Lvq AwZ mĕĕĕĕ Awg wĕlqU tĕĕj DĒi vĕb KiwQ, Ges G Rb` Avĕj vPbv AvĕtZ nĕ`Q wRb, tĕtĕwK `vĕjx, mĕcĕvĕqKZvi`ĕc I cĕkĕ tĕtĕ`i wĕlq`tjv | tm Avĕj vPbv cĕĕĕki AvĕMB GKĕvĕK` I cĕi DĒi wĕZ cĕkĕ DĒi t`qvi tPov Kiv hvKĒ Ab`vb` tĕtĕwK `vĕjxi gtZvB mĕcĕvĕqKZvI gvbyl i wRb gvbiPĕĒ GKUw Dcv`vb wntmte AvĕQ, wKŠ` me gvbyl i gĕa` tmUv cĕvb ev cfve wĕ`vi Kvi x (prominent/dominating) nĕq Iĕv bv etj cĕ\_exi me gvbyl mĕcĕvĕqK bq | Avevi mĕcĕvĕqKZvi GKUw BwZevPK iĕcI AvĕQ

thUvK Avmtj Avgiv mvc0wqKZv etj gtbB Kwi bv| BwZevPK ev tbwZevPK  
th ifcB trvK e'vciUv gvbfl i gta' \_vKteB| wclquU wbtq Avgiv GKUzctiB  
we' Zfvte Avtj vPbv Ki tev|

wRb I tRtbwUK \_Yvej x  
th c0n1uU Avgiv D1 vcb KtinQ tmwU Avtj vPbvi Rb' 0nRb0 wclquU GKUzRvbw  
`i Kvi | wclq cvVK, G Rb' AvgvK KtqKwU tUKwbK'vj Uvg'e'envi Ki tZ nte,  
Zte Awg wclquUk h\_vm=e mnRfvte ejvi tP0v Ki tev| Avgiv Rwb, me  
aitbi Rxei kixi MwZ nq bvbv aitbi tKvl (cell) w' tql DNA ntjv (c0iv  
bvg : w-Aw ivBtev wDwKwqK GmWwN Deoxyribonucleic acid) GB tKvliB  
Ggb GKwU Dcv'vb hv tKvli mg'-KvhRjvc, AvPvi-AvPiY, Pwi T'`ewk0'  
wbqsy' Kti | GbmBtKvfcwWqv Ae mvtqtY (Gi ctii msAv\_tjvl tmLvb  
t\_tKB tbqv) wWGbG' msAv t' qv ntqtQ GfvteN DNA controls everything  
a cell does, from how long it lives to which reactions occur inside it.  
wRb ntjv GB wWGbG-Gi GKwU Dcv'vbN A small section of the DNA  
found in the nucleus of each cell of a living organism. Genes carry  
instructions for the organisms' cell to make particular proteins, which  
in turn determine the organisms' development and characteristics.  
AbT'N Genes carry the information that helps to determine and to  
control of an organisms' characteristics and it is seen that one gene  
may control several characteristics.

mnRfvte ejv hvqN c0Z'KwU tKvli i tkt' \_vtK GB wRb Ges Giv Ggb  
wKQyZ\_ I wbt' R enb Kti hv GKwU Rxei hveZxq Pwi T'N'ewk0' wbaY Kti  
t' qvi t'lgZv ivtL| A\_w' GKRb gvbfl (ev th-tKv'bv Rxe) t' L'tZ tKgb nte,  
Zvi AvPvi e'envi AvPiY BZ'w' tKgb nte Zv-I wbaY I wqsy' Kti wRb|  
gvbfl th RbMZfvteB ev HwZn'MZfvteB Zvi ce'ej' t' i wKQy'ewk0' tctq  
hvq, Zvi I e'vL'v AvtQ wRbZtEj| weAvtbi fvlvq HwZn' ev Heredity0i msAv  
ntjvN Heredity is the transmission of the characteristics from one  
generation to the next. evN Heredity is the passing on of  
characteristics to a new generation of organisms determined by the  
genetic material of the parent or parents. (HwZn' nt'Q eskvbjtg A\_w'  
ce'cj' t' t\_K DEi-cj' t' i gta' c0wvZ Pwi T'`ewk0', hv enb Kti wRb|)

wKs' K\_v nt'Q, gvbfl i gta' th bvbvi Kg t' vl \_vtK, Zvi meB hw' tm  
ce'ej' t' i KvQ t\_tK tctq \_vtK, Zvntj GKRb gvbfl Kxvte Ab' me gvbfl  
t\_tK Avj v'v ntq l' t'v? Avt'iv mjbw' 0fvte ejj N' GKB cw'ert' i `Rb gvbfl  
KLtbv KLtbv wfbetgi' i gvbfl nq tKb? wKsev c0k0el t'vN' gvbe RwZi gta'  
Kxvte Ggb 0fv'v' w' Ges 0Lv'vc0 gvbfl i Awef'0e ntjv? tKb' i'aygv' fvtjv  
gvbfl ev' i'agv' Lv'vc gvbfl ntjv bv? Gi DEi t'gtj IB wRbZtE'BN In  
human, each cell usually contains two versions of every gene N' one  
inherited from each parent N' and these alternative forms are called  
*alleles*. Different alleles often have different effects on the  
characteristics and when two variants occur together in an organism,  
one may have a much stronger influence than the other. In this case  
the most active allele is described as *Dominant* and least active allele  
as *Recessive*.

A\_w' gvbfl Zvi tKvli c0Z'KwU wRtbi `tUv ifc ev fvm0 aviY Kti | Gi  
GKwU tm cvq Zvi gvtqi (Ges gvtqi ce'ej' t' i) KvQ t\_tK, Ab'wU cvq e'evi  
(Ges e'evi ce'ej' t' i) KvQ t\_tKN GB c0Z'KwU fvm0 m'vaviYfvte *Allele*  
w'nt'0e cw'wPZ| wfbewfba'allele gvbfl i Pwi T' I ci wfbewfba'c'fve tdtj ,  
Ges tKv'bv gvbfl i gta' GB `tUv allele hw' GKBi'fc Ae'vb Kti, Zvntj  
tKv'bv GKwU w'ekl' `ewk0' Zvi gta' c'fvekvj x ntq l' t'v| GB aitbi  
c'fvekvj x allele- \_tjvi m'vaviY bvg *Dominant* Ges c'fven'0b allele- \_tjvi  
bvg *Recessive*.

t'gvU K\_v, gvbfl i gta' th `ewk0' \_tjv c0k0wKZ ntZ t' Lv hvq tm \_tjv  
Avmtj IB dominant fvm0biB c0kvk, recessive- \_tjv \_vtK m'0 Ae'vq|  
gtb ivLv `i Kvi th, recessive- \_tjv m'0 Ae'vq \_vtK, nwi' t'q hvq bv| Zvi  
gvtb, Avgiv ej tZ cw'wN GKRb gvbfl i c0k0wKZ Pwi T' B Zvi GKgv' Pwi T'  
bq, m'0 GKwU Pwi T' AvtQ|

GKwU mnR D'vniY t' qv hvK| gvbfl Mvtqi i0 cvq Zvi ce'ej' t' i KvQ  
t\_tK| wKfvte? aiv hvK gv-e'vev `Rtbi Mvtqi i0B Kvtjv| Zvntj Zvt' i m's-  
vtbi i0-ms'v's- \_'evnx allele- \_tjvi ifc nte Awfba' `tUvB Kvtjv i t0i Z\_'  
enb Kite) Ges Zvi i0I nte Kvtjv| wKs' hw' gvtqi i0 dm'0 Avi e'evi i0  
Kvtjv nq (wKsev D'0'0vU) Zvntj allele- \_tjvi ifc nte wfb0e A\_w' `j Kg, Ges  
`tUvi gta' thU dominant ntq DVte m's'0bi i0 nte tmi Kg| A\_w' gvtqi



KvQ t\_ik cvl qv fvmθw dominant nτq DVtj mšfbi iO nte dmf, Dtevw nτj Kvtjv| wKš' GKwU fvmθ hw' dominant nτq I tV Zvntj Avti KwU fvmθ tKv\_vq hvte? tmUv\_vKte mš Ae\_vq| A\_φ tmlU recessive allele nτq hvte| GLb aiv hvK mšθwU GKwU tQst Ges Zvi iO Kvtjv; eo nτq tm GKwU Kvtjv tqtqi mš½ wqj Z nτq GKwU mšfbi Rbšw' tjtjv| cKant'Q GB bZb wkiwU iO wK nte? Gtftt gv evec `RbB Kvtjv, GB wkiwU iO th KvtjvB nte, tmUv wK wθZfvte ejv hvq? bv, hvq bv| KviY GB wkiwU eveci (Ges nqtZv gvtqi l) wRtbi gta' GKwU dmf iθi Z\_`evx allele mš Ae\_vq itq tMtQ hv tm tctqQj Zvi gvtqi (A\_φ wkiwU `w' i) KvQ t\_ik| AZGe GB bZb wkiwU gta' Zvi eveci gta' t\_ik IB recessive allelew Pstj AvmtZ cwti, nτq DVtZ cwti dominant-I| tmtftt wkiwU iO nte dmf Ges Avgiv ZLb ejtevN evPvUv t`Ltz li `w' i gtZv nτqQ! wKš' eveci KvQ t\_ik lUv cvl qv mšEj hw' tmlU dominant bv nq Zvntj Zvi iO KvtjvB nte| wKš' gtb iVlv `iKvi, GB wkiwU gta' l IB mš allele-w mš Ae\_vqB itq tMtQ, hv Avevi Zvi mšθb' i gta' w' tq cKwkZ nτq cotZ cwti! Gfvte ceEj tli tKvbtv GKwU `enkó' `ywb-Pvi cRbš' atj mš Ae\_vq\_vKtj l cieZftKvbtv GK cRtš' Zv cKwkZ nτq cotZ cwti |

wRbZÉj gtZ, gvbl Zvi `enkó'mgn cvq Zvi ceZP' cRbš' mgn t\_ik| A\_φ GKwU wki Zvi Rbš'gnZB aviY Kti\_vtK GZme AZxZKvtj i Z\_` th, ZvtK i'agvI GB mgτqi gvbl ejtj fj nq, tm Avmtj Zvi ceZP' mKj gvbl i BwZnτmi thvMdj | wRbZtÉj GB RvqMwU gb`Éje `Kvj °, `vF Bqš-Gi *Kvtj KwUf AvbKbkimšbm* ev thš\_-AetPZbvi aviYvi mš½ wqj hvq| dšqtiWi cti Bqš-B miv cv\_extZ metPτq cfvekvj x gtbweAvbx, Ges Zui thš\_-AetPZbvi aviYwU gtbweAvtb GK bZb l hMvšKvix w Mš-DtšwPb KtišQ| Bqš-Gi gtZ gvbl i gtb i `tUv bq, wZbwU| A\_φ mšPZb gb Ges e'wšMZ AetPZb gb Qvovl i tqtQ ZZxq Avti KwU `tN hvi bvg wZwb w' tqtQb thš\_-AetPZbv ev *Kvtj KwUf AvbKbkimšbm* cU\_tgv³ tUv `t mštU mevB Kg tenk Rvšb, Zey mšftc `yGKwU K\_v ejv hvK| gtb i mšPZb `tN GvttK metPτq DcwI Ztj i `t ejv hvqN mšúYfvte eZgvtbi mš½ mšúwKZ| A\_φ GvUv nτ'Q tmB `t hvi gta'tg Avgiv eZgvtb NUbv l cwiw'wzi cwi tctq'Z Avgt' i `b'w' b Rxetb bvbwea cUzwuqv cU kθ KwI | tgvU K\_v Avgt' i cUz'wK Rxetbi AvPvi -AvPiY, mšúK, cUzwuqv BZ'w' wqš'Z nq

GB `t w' tqb| gtb i GB `t wU l ci e'wš gvbl i wqš' AvtQ| GKRb gvbl i wP, wKftv, gj `teva l mš`wzi mrvh' wbtq wmxvš-wbtZ cwti N tKvbtv GKwU NUbvi cwi tctq'Z tm Kx aitbi AvPiY cU kθ Kite| Ab'w' tK AetPZb gtb i l ci ejtZ tMtj gvbl i wqš' tB-B, hw' l gtb i GB wZxq `t wU gvbl i e'wšMZ AwfÁZv l cUzwuqv l ci w'f'p'xj | GB `t i Ggb me Dcv`vb\_vtK hv tKvbtv GKmgq H e'wš i mšPZb gtbB wQstj v wKš' Kvj μtgN cKwkZ nτZ bv tcti N wZxq `t i Pstj tMtQ| mšPZb l AetPZb gtb i gta' \_vtK GKwU A`k` A\_P `pex t`qj | gvbl i Pevš-AvteMcθY gnšZ'Kltbv Klšbv GB `t t\_ik cUzwuqv cKwkZ nq| thgb, gvbl hLb Lp ti tM hvq ZLb tm Ggb wKQyK\_v etj dtj hv nqtZv Zvi cwi wPZ Pwi tI i mš½ gvbl wB bqN cKZct'Q GB K\_v\_tj v tKvbtv GK mgτq Zvi mšPZb gtbB wQstj v, wKš' l B mgq cwi cwkš' bvbv Kvi tY cKvK Kitz cwti w etj Zv AetPZb gtb Pstj tMtQ| wKš' thšZv AvteMcθY gnšZ' mšPZb l AetPZb gtb i gta' KwI A`k` t`qj w LwbKuv `p' nτq cto, ZvB tm Gvvi cKvfk wqš' eRvq i vLtz cwti w| gtb i GB `tUv `t e'wš gvbl i AwfÁZvi mš½ mšúwKZ nτj l thš\_-AetPZbvi `t wU mš½ gvbl i e'wš Rxetbi tKvbtv mšúK' tB| GB `t wU e'wš i wR`v fvebv-wPš' i w'wÉtZ Mto l tV bv Ges e'wš Zv e'wšMZ fvte ARθi Kitz cwti bv| gvbl GB `t wU tK eskvbw'wK `enkó' wntmte enb Kti | gtb i GB ZZxq `t wU KlšbvB mšPZb gtb i MšÉi gta' wQstj v bv, AetPZb wntmteB Gi Rbš' | GB `t i gvbl Zvi Rbš' t\_ikB tmBme Z\_` l AwfÁZv enb Kti wbtq Avtm hv Zvi ceEj tli v mÁq Kti wQj | `vF Bqš etj tQb (thš\_-AetPZbv mštU K\_v\_tj v ZuiB, Awg tKej Avgiv gtZv Kti etj wQ)N gvbl i gtb i metPτq Mfxi `t wU nτ'Q thš\_-AetPZbv Avi Gi l cti w'wÉ KtiB Zvi e'wšMZ mšPZbv l AetPZbv Mto l tV; Avi thšZv Avgt' i mnRvZ cEwÉ Avgt' i hvš'cY' mšPZb gtb i wKvtti mš½ mšúwKZ bq Ges GB cEwÉ gvbl i AvPiYtK euj fvte cfweZ Kti N AZGe Avgt' i Kíbv, aviYv Ges wPš'v gtb i mšPZb MšÉi evBti wKQymnRvZ, mveRbxb Aw' gvbwK Dcv`vb θv v cfweZ | Bqš-Gi gtZ, thš\_-AetPZbvi aviYwU tKvbtv Kv wK e'vcvi bq, GKwU mšúY' cwi wQ'Z Ges AwfÁZvj ä GKwU aviYv | wZwb Gi mct'Q AtbK\_tj v cθY l Dc`vcb Kti tQb | [mš : G w' t'q `vF Bqš-Gi GKwU e³ Zvi Abep' Kti tQb K\_wk' i x kvn' š'v'gvb, hv mskw'j Z nτqQ Zui θfvebv fvlvšt'θ Mšš' ]

hvtivK, wRbZtEji K\_vB ewj Avi thS\_-AetPZbvi K\_vB ewj N GKRb gvb| eskvbyutg hv wKQycvq Zvi menKQj cKvk wKS' me mgq t`Lv hvq bv| gvb|li kvixi K `enkó`\_tjv cKvkZ nevi Rb` mvgwRK cwi tek-cwi w`wzi fvgKv mvgvb` ntj| Pwi w`K `enkó`\_tjvi cKviki Rb` Gi fvgKv e`vcK| GKRb gvb| tKgb nte Zv A`bKlwb wba`Y Kti t`q Zvi Av`\_mvgwRK-ivR%bwZK cwi tek l cwi w`wz| dtj GKRb gvb|li gta` 0g`0 wRb`\_tjv c`fiekvj x ntj| GtK w`bQK w`bqWZ etj tgb`tbqvUv tevKwq| GKwU my` mgvR nqtZv Zvi 0Lvi v`c0`enkó`\_tjvi `fweK cKviki evav ntq DVtZ cvti |

mva`c0 wqKZv : DrcwE, cKvi t`f`  
mva`c0 wqKZv/mva`c0 wqK ev communal kãwU GtmtQ mva`c0 vq ev community t`tK| gvbeRwzi Buznvtmi Lp tc0tb ZvKvtj t`Lv huteN Buznvtmi tKvtbv GK chitq Zviv mva`c0 vtq wef<sup>3</sup> ntZ`ii` KtiwQj| cke nt`QÑ NUBwU NtUwQj tKb? A`\_f` gvb| tKb mva`c0 vtq wef<sup>3</sup> nI qvi c0qvRb Abyfe KtiwQj? GB c0kã w`w0Z tKvtbv DEi t`qv mae bq, Zte mae` Kvi YuU nt`QÑ wKQygvb| tKvtbv GK mgq Awie`vi KtiwQj th, Zt`i `fve-Pwi T`-AvPvi -AvPiY -wPŠv -fvebv -Af`vm -wckjm -ms`vi BZ`w` wKQygvb|li mt½ wgtj hv`Q, Ab`i`i mt½ wgtj tQ bv| maeZ GB wgtj \_vKv gvb|\_tjv wgtj GtKKwU mva`c0 vq MVb KtiwQj, Ges GKBFvteN `fweK w`bq`gBÑ weciX aitbi mva`c0 vq| MwZ ntqWQj| axti axti GBme mva`c0 vtqi w`R w`R kw<sup>3</sup> evotZ \_vtK, evotZ \_vtK w`fweK mva`c0 vtqi gta` cwi `uwi K `iZi| w`R mva`c0 vtqK Ab` mva`c0 vtqi tPtq Dbz` l tk0 c0vYi Rb` bvbvi Kg tKSkj, Qj -PvZwi, h`k -wemh BZ`w` i l Awef`e NUtZ \_vtK| gvbe Buznvtmi 0AvaybK0 Kvtj GB mva`c0 wqK tPZbv l `wofwzB Avkt LjR cvq ag<sup>o</sup> eY<sup>o</sup> RvZxqZv BZ`w`i gta`| A`\_f` agtq mva`c0 wqKZvN mva`c0 wqKZvi GKwU i/c, GKgvT bq| eY0v` l GKaitbi mva`c0 wqKZvN hv agtq mva`c0 wqKZvi tPtq fqsKi l exfrm| agtq mva`c0 wqKZvq agtq e`envi Kiv nq Gi Dcv`vb l tPZbv wntmte, eY0v` eYfKB e`envi Kiv nq Dcv`vb wntmte| A`\_f` Avcbvi Pvgov Kvtjv bv mv`v tmuUB gj weteP` w`elqN ag<sup>o</sup> RvZxqZv BZ`w` GLvtb tKvtbv w`elqB bq| tmB A`\_RvZxqZvev` l GKaitbi mva`c0 wqKZv| GKwU RwiZ w`tRi Dbz` l mgw`x i Rb`, wKsev w`tRtK tk0 c0vY Kivi Rb`, wKsev w`tRtK Ab` GKwU RwiZi Avmgy t`tK i`v Kivi bvtgN w`fweKwU RwiZtK aYsm Ki tZi w`c0cv nq bv|

gtb ivLv `i Kvi N mva`c0 wqKZv me mgqB th Lp Lvi v`c w`Rubm Zv bq, Avgiv th mva`c0 wqKZvi mgvtj vPbv Kwi Zv nt`Q mva`c0 wqKZvi t`wZevPK i/c| wKS' mva`c0 wqKZv KLtbv KLtbv BuzevPKi ntZ cvti| thgb ntqWQj 071-G, RvZxqZvev`i Zxe<sup>a</sup> Dtb`B Avgv`i`tK Agb GKwU giYcY h`x Swctq cotZ D0k` KtiwQj| Awg RvZxqZvev`tK GK aitbi mva`c0 wqKZv etjB gtb Kwi| A\_P tmuUB Avgv`i Rb` ti`LuQj BuzevPK fvgKv, RvZxqZvev`i Amvgvb` tRvqi Ovov g`h`x Avgv`i Rqj v`f Kiv w`0tjv c0q Amae| th RvZxqZvev` GKwU Rb`Mv0tK GKwU `faxb t`k Gtb w`tZ cvti ZvtK tKD mva`c0 wqKZv etj gvb`Z PvBteb bv RwbN KviY, BuzevPK mva`c0 wqKZvtK tKD mva`c0 wqKZv etj gtbB Ktib bv| A\_P RvZxqZvev` th mwZ`B GKwU mva`c0 wqK aviv tmuvi c0vY cvlqv hvqN `faxbZvi ci Aw` evmxt` i Dti`tk` ejv ev0wji RvZxqZvev`i gnvb c0<sup>3</sup>v Avgv`i `faxbZvi c0vb `ciZ tkL g`RteN 0G t`tk mevB ev0wji, tKvtbv Aw` evmxt` tbB0 N GB 0evY0 t`tK| A`\_f` Gt`tk \_vKtZ ntj Aw` evmxt` i`tK ev0wji ntZ nte, bBtj Pjte bv, w`tRt`i Buznm-Huzn`-ms`wZ me f`tj thtZ nteN Gi tPtq w`k0Zi mva`c0 wqKZv Avi Kx ntZ cvti?

BuzevPK mva`c0 wqKZvi Ab` GKwU D`vniYI t`qv hvq G c0t½| wclwji w`b`i`i c0Z th w`k| g`mij tgi w`tkZ`mg\_0 Avgiv tmuvi mgvtj vPbv Kwi bv, KviY w`R mva`c0 vtqi c0Z ggZv l fvtj vevm teva KivtK Avgiv tKvtbv Aciva wntmte t`wL bvN t`wL c0ksmvi tPvtL| mviv w`tKj g`mij gvbiv wclwji w`-tbi RbMYtK t`tL w`R mva`c0 vtqi Ask wntmteN dtj Zvt`i `y`Rvq e`w\_Z nI qv, Zvt`i `wei c0Z w`tkZ`mg\_0 Rvvtbv LpB `fweK w`elq| GKRb gvb|li c`f`v`v`i Amva`c0 wqK nI qv c0q AmaeN BuzevPKB tnvK Avi t`wZevPKB tnvK, wKQycwi gvtY ntj| tmuvi Zvi gta` \_vKte| GKRb g`mij gvb h`w` c`f`v`v`i Amva`c0 wqK nb Zvntj BmivBj -wclwji w`b` mgmvtK wZvb wK tPvtL t`Lteb? Zvi KvtQ gtb ntZ cvti N BmivBij t`i `w`el tZv Am½Z bq! GKwU RwiZi tKvtbv t`k`tbB, Zviv h`w` Zvt`i Aw` evm`fugi GKwU AsktK (th fvg t`tK Zvt`i`tK GKmgq w`Zvob Kiv ntqWQj) w`tRi t`k` etj `we KtiN Zvntj Ab`vqUv tKv`vq? ag<sup>o</sup> Kvtbv RvZxqZvi w`fwe` ntZ cvti bv, ev BmivBij iv g`v`f`w`g c0Z0vi bvtg wclwji w`-tbi RbMtYi lci th fqsKi AZ`vPvi -w`c0xob-w`b`fZb Puj vt`Q ZvtK tKvtbv fvtteB mg\_0 Kiv hvq bvN GBme wetePbv tKD h`w` BmivBtj i w`etiwaZv Ktib, Zvntj Zvi h`v`\_Zv w`bq` c`k`el tV bv| wKS` KRb gvb| GBme t`f`te BmivBtj i w`etiwaZv ev wclwji w`-t`K mg\_0 Ki tQb?

i'agvī gmj gvb etj wclwj w'wbti i cōZ th mg\_θ I mrvbfwZ ZvtK wK Avgiv mvačō vqKZv ej ter? ej v DvPZ, Zte GUV ųwZKi ev tbiZevPK mvačō vqKZv bq, eis Zv cwi tk̄t̄l GKwU wbcwōZ, wbhōZZ Rbt̄Mvōxi c̄t̄ųB hvq|

mvačō vqKZv : evsj vt̄ k̄ t̄cōųZ  
evsj vt̄ ųki mvačō vqKZvi ifcūU th̄nZi aḡų, Ges Bmjvg aḡųej ʌt̄ tjvKR̄t̄bi Kut̄aB Gi `vq`vqZ̄ųeZVq ZvB Gi `ųfc Ges KviY, wKsev GB mgm̄v KZUv RūUj ifc aviY Kīt̄Z cv̄ti, ev GUV Avgvt̄ i Rb̄ KZUv wec`RbK n̄tq DV̄t̄Z cv̄ti tmlv m̄wKfv̄te eųS t̄bqvUv Avgvt̄ i Rb̄ Lp̄B Ri`ix| Avi w̄elqūU eųųt̄Z n̄tj `eÁw̄bK ev gb̄`w̄ĒK w̄elqūU Ovovl m̄v`w̄ZK cUf̄ngūU w̄et̄ePbv Kiv c̄ųqvRb, w̄et̄kl K̄ti c̄ųqvRb G AĀt̄j Bmjvt̄gi Bw̄Znm w̄btq K\_v ejvi | Aw̄g th Bw̄Znv̄t̄mi K\_v ejūU tmlv ivRv ev`kv̄t̄ i Bw̄Znm bq̄ų RbM̄ųYi Bw̄Znm| ḡk̄w̄Kj n̄tjv RbM̄ųYi Bw̄Znm memgq Avj w̄LZB ųt̄K hvq̄ų d̄t̄j Avgvt̄ īt̄K Āt̄KLwb B Kí bvi Avk̄t̄ w̄bt̄Z nq| w̄elqūU Af K\_vq m̄iv Am̄e, Gi Rb̄ e`vcK Avt̄j vPbv i c̄ųqvRb| w̄KŠ`GLv̄b t̄m m̄ųh̄vM t̄bB etj Lp̄B m̄st̄ųt̄c `yGKūU Z\_` D̄t̄j L-Kīt̄ev| c̄ųt̄gB hv ej v `iKvi Zv n̄tjv̄ų evsjv f̄iv̄f̄iv̄x AĀt̄j Bmjvg M̄h̄Ȳt̄h̄w̄`Zv t̄c̄t̄q̄ų gj Z m̄jcd-mvaK aḡeP̄viK̄t̄ i Kvīt̄Y, kv̄mK t̄k̄Yxi Rb̄ bq| kv̄mK̄t̄ i aḡēt̄ ųL hviv aḡēc̄w̄ieZ̄B K̄ti Zviv Avi hvB t̄nvK m̄vavi Y RbMY bq, D`P̄t̄k̄Yxi m̄jeav̄er x̄ t̄jvKR̄b| kv̄mK̄t̄ i Kv̄ų ųt̄K m̄j w̄ų cvl qvi Avk̄vq t̄KD t̄KD aḡē c̄w̄ieZ̄B Kīt̄j I ep̄Ēi Rb̄t̄Mvōxi Ḡt̄Z w̄KųB hvq Av̄tm bv| kv̄mK̄t̄ i aḡēw̄K, Zv w̄bt̄q RbM̄ųYi t̄Kv̄t̄bv t̄KŠZ̄j v̄Kvi K\_v bq| G AĀt̄j w̄ecj m̄sL`K gvb| th Bmjvg M̄h̄Y K̄tiūQj Zvi Āt̄bK\_vt̄jv Kvīt̄Yi ḡt̄a` AšZ w̄ZbūU KviȲt̄K AZ`Š- ųi`Zp̄Y` w̄nt̄m̄te w̄P̄yZ Kiv hvq̄ų 1. eųųųY`ev`x̄t̄ i eYųųĒK w̄et̄f` b̄w̄iZ, AZ`vPvi -w̄bcx̄ob, P̄v̄t̄c I Z̄v̄t̄c m̄vavi Y RbMY Av̄Zō ųQ̄t̄jv, 2. w̄K t̄mB i Kg GKūU μ̄w̄šKv̄t̄j m̄vg, ávZZ; I k̄w̄š̄i evYx w̄bt̄q Bmjvg aḡēḠt̄ ųk̄ c̄ųek̄ K̄tiūQj, Ges 3. G evYx hviv enb K̄ti w̄bt̄q Ḡt̄m̄ųQ̄t̄j b Zviv ųQ̄t̄j b m̄jcd m̄vaK̄ų Avrōeų R̄xebh̄rcb, gvb̄ųl i gb̄ eųS Kv̄R Kiv I K\_v ejvi ųlgZv, Ávbx I c̄Āvev̄b `vk̄ųK n̄l qv m̄t̄Ēj| w̄b̄i nsK̄vix m̄t̄š̄i ḡt̄Zv m̄vavi Y gvb̄ųt̄ i `ųL-`ȳ Rv-msKU-mgm̄vi m̄l̄x̄ n̄t̄Z cv̄ivi m̄nRivZ c̄eYZv h̄w̄t̄ īt̄K G AĀt̄j i gvb̄ųl i Kv̄t̄ų e`vcKfv̄te M̄h̄Ȳt̄h̄w̄` K̄ti Z̄t̄j ųQ̄j |

G AĀt̄j i gvb| th Bmjvg Av̄Mḡt̄bi I eū Av̄t̄M ųt̄KB k̄w̄š̄w̄c̄ų ųQ̄t̄jv t̄m̄lv tešx̄at̄ḡP̄ R̄b̄w̄c̄ųZv ųt̄ųLl tevSv hvq̄ųų Bmjvt̄gi Av̄t̄M tešx̄at̄ḡP̄ k̄w̄š̄- I m̄ēc̄ųZi K\_v ejv n̄t̄qūQj | tešx̄t̄ īt̄K n̄l̄t̄q w̄t̄q eųųųY`ev`x̄t̄ i c̄p̄i`l vb Ges Zvt̄ i GK`ųĀ Aw̄acZ` G AĀt̄j i k̄w̄š̄w̄c̄ų gvb| gb̄ ųt̄K tḡt̄b w̄bt̄qūQj Ges tešx̄at̄ḡP̄ c̄ųve m̄ēųYfv̄te bó n̄t̄qūQj ųų Ggbw̄U ḡt̄b Kivi t̄Kv̄t̄bv KviYB t̄bB| w̄KŠ`ivRk̄w̄š̄-m̄vgw̄RK k̄w̄š̄i w̄ei`t̄x̄ Zvt̄ i w̄KųYKivi I ųQ̄t̄jv bv| k̄w̄š̄i evYx w̄bt̄q Av̄MZ Bmjvḡt̄K Zviv ųt̄ųLūQj bZb Avk̄t̄ w̄nt̄m̄te| j ųųYx̄q w̄elq n̄t̄ųųų m̄jcd i v th Bmjvg w̄bt̄q Ḡt̄m̄ųQ̄t̄j b Zv Av̄i te D`w̄eZ gj Bmjvg bq, eis `vk̄ųKfv̄te Āt̄bKLwb c̄w̄ieZ̄Z I Av̄P̄vime`Zv-evR̄Z Bmjvg| m̄jcdv̄t̄ i Rb̄ų gj Z cv̄i t̄m̄, gj Bmjvg I Lv̄t̄b w̄t̄q Āt̄bKLwb c̄w̄ieZ̄Z n̄t̄q hvq; Avevi GB m̄jcd i hLb f̄vi Zeųl`Ḡt̄j b t̄mB m̄jcdv̄t̄ i I LwbKūU c̄w̄ieZ̄B m̄vab Kīt̄Z n̄tjv| t̄Kv̄t̄bv `k̄ųB th ųt̄k̄v̄t̄j i c̄w̄ieZ̄ųųZ Zvi Aw̄eKZ ifc āt̄i ivL̄t̄Z cv̄ti bv̄ų GB c̄ųw̄Zk̄j aviYw̄U m̄jcdv̄t̄ i ḡt̄a` ųQ̄t̄jv; ZvB Zviv f̄vi Zeųl`Ḡt̄m GB Rb̄t̄Mvōxi gb̄ eųųt̄Z t̄P̄ov̄ Kīt̄j b| Ges Aw̄e`vi Kīt̄j b̄ų GB Rb̄t̄Mvōxi Kv̄t̄ų Bmjvḡt̄K M̄h̄Ȳt̄h̄w̄` Kīt̄Z n̄tj t̄c̄ųgi K\_v ej̄t̄Z n̄te, f̄w̄š̄i K\_v ej̄t̄Z n̄teų KviY G AĀt̄j `ųųv̄iB RqRq̄v̄Kvi| AZGe m̄jcdv̄t̄ w̄bt̄R̄t̄K LwbKūU e`t̄j w̄bt̄jv̄ų gvb̄ųl i Kv̄t̄ų Zviv ej̄t̄Z j w̄t̄j b t̄c̄ųgi K\_v, tevSv̄t̄Z j w̄t̄j b m̄v̄i m̄t̄ų m̄v̄i m̄ēųK̄ųųųųų bq, t̄c̄ųgi| GKgv̄l t̄c̄ųgi ḡv̄a`tḡB cvl qv h̄v̄te m̄v̄t̄K̄ų Ab̄ t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄fv̄te bq| t̄c̄ų I f̄w̄š̄i GB K\_v t̄jv G AĀt̄j i gvb̄ųl i Kv̄t̄ų Av̄t̄M ųt̄KB c̄w̄ieZ̄Z ųQ̄t̄jv̄ų Zvi m̄t̄ų h̄ȳ n̄tjv gvb̄ųl-gvb̄ųl mgZvi K\_v, ávZ̄t̄Z̄j K\_v, mgvb̄ Av̄aKv̄t̄i K\_v, k̄w̄š̄-I m̄ēc̄ųZi K\_v| Ziev̄ix w̄t̄q bq, K̄t̄V̄i aḡų Av̄P̄vime`Zv w̄t̄q bq, f̄q-f̄w̄iZ-š̄sk̄vi-aḡKav̄ḡw̄K w̄t̄q bq̄ų t̄m̄d k̄w̄š̄-m̄ēc̄ųZ-ḡv̄beZv-m̄vg`-t̄c̄ų-f̄w̄š̄-ávv̄Z; BZ`w̄i K\_v etj m̄jcd i Rq K̄ti t̄d̄j t̄j b GKūU w̄ek̄j Rb̄t̄Mvōt̄K| Ggbw̄K ivRk̄w̄š̄-m̄vgw̄RK k̄w̄š̄ ev Ab̄ t̄Kv̄t̄bv aḡųej ʌt̄ i m̄t̄ų t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄i Kg ųt̄ų w̄j B bv n̄t̄qB Zviv t̄m̄lv Kīt̄Z m̄ųlg n̄t̄qūQ̄t̄j b Zvt̄ i `vk̄ųK c̄Āvi Kvīt̄Y| G AĀt̄j Bmjvt̄gi R̄t̄qi Bw̄Znm ej̄t̄Z eLw̄Zqvi w̄Ljw̄Ri e`w̄eR̄t̄qi K̄w̄nbx̄ tevSv̄q bv, tevSv̄q GB `vk̄ųK w̄eR̄t̄qi Bw̄Znm| Avi GB Bw̄Znm bv Rv̄t̄j ev̄ųw̄j gmj gvb̄ųl i ḡt̄bvR̄M̄ tevSv m̄ē bq| GB i P̄bvq w̄elqūU w̄bt̄q w̄e`Z Av̄t̄j vP̄bv̄i AeK̄v̄k t̄bB, t̄gv̄iv K\_v n̄tjv̄ų G ųt̄k̄i gvb̄ųl i ḡt̄bvR̄M̄t̄Z Av̄t̄ų k̄w̄š̄-m̄ēc̄ųZ-ávv̄Z-f̄ḡv̄beZv I m̄t̄ḡi c̄ųZ t̄c̄ų| t̄Kv̄t̄bv t̄ḡš̄ ev̄x̄ K̄t̄wi -K̄w̄b ZĒj w̄t̄q Zvt̄ īt̄K Rq Kiv hvq̄ųųų f̄w̄el`ųZl hv̄te bv|

hvtivK, Avgiv Avgv`i gj AvtjvPbvq wdti Avim| mva`c0wqKZvtK  
tRtbiUK mgm`v wntmte wetePbv Kivi GKilU wec` ntjvN GtK Awbevth`bqvZ  
wntmte tgbt tbqvi gvbimKZv Rb`wbZ cvti | A\_`f tKD tKD gtb KitZ  
cvtib th, welqul thtnZi Avgiv RbMZfvte DEiwaKvimef tctqmN AZGe  
Gi cKvk NUteB| Gi wei`tx Avgv`i wKOB Kivi tbB| `uofvte ejv`i Kvi,  
Gi Kg gtb Kivi tKvtrv Kvi YB tbB| `fUv welq AZ`S-`uofvte Avgv`i gtb  
ivLv`i Kvi | c0gZ: evsjv`tki RbMY mva`c0wqK mva`c0mZi gta` eim KitZ  
c0` KtiN GB ceYZv c0vY Kti th, Zv`i gta` tbmZevPK mva`c0wqKZvi  
e`vcviU dominant bq, eis recessive ev mB Ae`vq i`tqtQ| wKs` Avti Kiu  
AZ`S-`i`ZcY`w K i`tqtQ| evsjv`tki gvbfl i c`f tKb mva`c0wqK ntq  
I Vv mae bq Zvi e`vL`v cvlqv hvte GB w Kiu wetePbv Kitj | RxeAwvbi  
wRbZEj; ev gb`fEj Kvtj KiuF AvbKbkm`tbm A\_ev mvs`wZK cUfugN thUB  
Avgiv wetePbv Kvi bv tKb, evsjv`tki gvbfl i t`f t djvdj w nte A`mZ I  
AfZce`f `fUv ZtEj evj nqtq th, gvbly Zvi ceEj`fi Buznm, Huzn`,  
ms`vi, weklm, Af`vm, mtefcwi ms`wZi Z`mgn wbtqB Rb`wq| GB ceEj`I  
gvtb`i ayZvi ever-gv, `v`v`w`, bvbv-bvb chSB mxgre`x bq, eis Zvi mKj  
ceEj`I tKB tevSvtrv n`Q| tmt`f t evsjv`tki hLb GKilU gmnj g wki` Rb`wq,  
tm tKvb Z` wbtq Avtm? tKvb mva`c0vqK tm wbtRi mva`c0vq wntmte gtb  
Kti? thtnZim GKilU gmnj g cwivti RbMhY Kti tQ, AZGe tm th GB agf  
mva`c0vqi gvbly tmB Z` Zvi gta` v`Kti m`n tbB| wKs` Gt`tki  
Awakvsk gmnj gvbBzV KbfvUw gmnj g A\_`f agfSwi ZN tKvtrv-bv-tKvtrv  
GK mgq Zv`i ag`Ab`wKQvU`j vN Bmjvg bq, AZGe Zvi gta` GB Z`I  
mwAZ v`K| A\_`f GKilU gmnj gvb wki` `fUv mva`c0vqK B Zvi wbtRi mva`c0vq  
etj gtb Kti | i ayZv bq, tm-I kwS-mva`c0mZ-avZZ-gvbeZv I mvtg`i c0Z  
tc0j wbtqB Rb`wq thtnZi Zvi ceEj`I iv Gmtei PP` Kti tQ, GmetK m`yb  
Kti tQ| dtj Zvi c`f tKvtrv GKilU mva`c0vqi wect`f Zxe`vte wetoI civqb  
ntq I Vv mae nq bv| Avi GRb`B evsjv`tki gvbfl i c`f `eAwbK,  
mvs`wZK I gb`wEj Kvi YB Zxe`vte mva`c0wqK nIqv mae bq| thme  
ivR`wZK `j evsjv`tki GKilU c0Zm`qvkvxj tgsj ev`x ivto` cwivZ Kivi  
w`ev`f cmetfvi Zv`i Rb` GB Z`w GKilU `tmsev` B etU, mjmsev` Zv`i  
Rb` hviv GB t`k wtk GKilU c0mZkxj, Amva`c0wqK, MYZwSjK ivo` wntmte  
t`Lz Pvb| c`kent`Q Avgvi GB e`vL`v hwi` miz` nq (Awg Aek`B tKvtrv  
MwRvLy0 Mvj Mí KiuQ bv, `eAwbK, gb`wEj I mvs`wZK e`vL`v t`evi tPov

KiuQ gvI, ZeyKvtrv Kvtiv gta` GKUzAwekl`mi Rb`wbZ cvti | Kvi Y Avgiv  
metP`tg Kg hv weklm Kvi Zv n`Q wE`vb, Avi Avgv`i hveZiq AvtjvPbvq  
metP`tg Kg `i`Zicvq gb`Ej, Zvntj tKb gvtS gvtS Ggb mva`c0wqK `N`bv  
NtU? tKb wKQv gvbly Ggb c`i gZv AvPiY Kti? Gi Kvi Y ivR`wZK|  
AvtMB etj w gvbfl i `five-Pwi`fi I ci Zvi A\_`wZK-ivR`wZK-mvgwRK  
cwit`tki c`fve cto| evsjv`tk th KtqKiu mva`c0wqK `N`bv NtU`Q Zvi  
me K-wtZB tKvtrv-bv-tKvtrv ivR`wZK `tj i DmKwb w0tjv| `ZtU`Zvte  
RbMY Gme NUBv NUvqubN Ges tLuR Kitj t`Lv hvte Gme NUBvi tC0tb  
w0tjv Rwg `L`j avUv, ivR`wZK wmsv Pwi Zv`Q Kivi tPov BZ`w | j`f`  
Kivi welq n`Q, ivR`wZtZ mva`c0wqK kw`S` t`jvi AvcvZ mvdj` cwiv`fZ  
ntj I Gt`tki gvbly tK m`uY`vte mva`c0wqK Kti tZv Zv`i c`f mae  
n`Q bv| c`KZc`f Gt`tki gvbly GBme AU tgsj ev`x`i K\_vq Avt`S Av`v  
ivtL bv| t`fUi ivR`wZi djvdj gvbfl i gbtK w`c0Rv Kti bv| tKvtrv  
weK`i bv tctq nqtZv Zviv Gt`i tK t`fUv w`tqtQ, Zvi gtb GB bq th, RbMY  
`wKbKfvte Gt`i tK MhY Kti tQ| hwi` RvZiq ivR`wZtZ ga`c`st`i m`1/2  
tRvU teta ag`S`-tgsj ev`x`j `j` t`jv th mvdj` tctqQ ZvtZ Avgv`i AtbK  
c0mZkxj ep`xR`x`i I AvZwKZ nZ t`Lv hvq| GUv ntjv t`fUi ivR`wZi  
aib-aviY bv tevSvi dj | M0vA`j gvbly i ay`j t`Lb t`fUv t`q bv, c0`f  
e`w`MZ BtgRI tmlv`b GKilU eo fvgKv cvjb Kti | wKs` Zvi t`qI eo  
fvgKv ivtLb `vbxq c`fvekvx` t`jv`Kiv| GB t`jv`K` t`jvi tKvtrv ivR`wZK  
`k`b tbB, tKvtrv Av`wK` Ae`vb t`tK Giv tKvtrv c0`K mg`B KtibN  
welqul tgrvUB tZgb bq, Zviv hLb hvi Kiv t`tK temk m`eav cvb Zv`i  
Rb`B Kiv Ktib Ges t`fUv`i t`K c`fweZ Ktib| `vbxq mvgwRK-A\_`wZK-  
ivR`wZK Kvi Y GB t`fUv`i thtnZi I Bme c`fvekvx` i I ci AtbKlwb  
wbf`kxj Ges `vqex, Zviv ZvB t`fUv w`tZ eva` nq| GL`v GB t`tK Ggb  
Ae`v`Zwi nqub th, t`fUv`i t`Kskj MZ Kvi Y GKRb`K c0Zk0Z t`teb wKs`  
t`fUv`i`w` m`t`q c0`b`i c0`K t`fUv t`tebN Zviv c0Zk0Z`K GKilU cweI  
e`vcvi etj gtb Ktib, KvD`K c0Zk0Z w`tj tmlv ZvB ivLvi Avc0Y tPov  
Ktib| Avti Kiu welq `yGKiu K\_v etj Avgiv gj c`nt`1/2 wdti hvte|  
Gt`tki m`eav`x ga`c`st`i ivR`wZK `j` t`jv tZv etUB GgbwK w`f`Z-  
c0mZkxj ep`xR`x`iv chS`-etj v`Kb th, Avgv`i RbMY (ag`0V0 wKsev  
(ag`xi`0 wKs` (ag`00 bq| tKb GB K\_wU evj nqN Awg AvR chS`-Zv etS  
DVtZ cwiv`b| Avgvi tZv gtb nqN Avgv`i RbMY ag`0 tZv bqB, Ggb wK

ag@Y ev ag@xi"l bql Gt`tki gvb| eotRvi wekjm Kti th GKRb Avj v/Ck| AvtQb, wec` cotj ZtK WvKvWwKI Kti, wKsev wevfbomvgrRK KgRvEÑ thgb Rb, gZi, weq BZ`w`Ñ agf` i mZ tgb Pij, A\_ev C` - kteeivZ-cRv BZ`w` cyj b Kti wKs' Zv`i cOZ`wK RiebPiY atgP cFve mvgvB| Gt`tki cOq 80 fVM ktjRex gvb| ag@KtgP avti-KvtQl hvq bv, G wbtq Zv`i tKvrbv gv\_ve\_vl AvtQ etj gtb nq bv| agfK fq tctj (A\_@, ag@xi" ntj) ev ag@Aš-cOY ntj tZv GgbwU nevi K\_v bq| ag@wbtq Avmtj gv\_ve\_v Avgrf` iÑ GB wkvZ mjeavev`x ga`weE`i| wbtRi tkKo t`tk wevQbontq Avgiv GLb tkKtoi mUvrb atgP wCQtb QvUQ|

hvtvK, cdt½ wdti Avm| aiv hvK, wKOygvb| i gta` tRtbwUK`wj B GB cEYZv AvtQ, tmf`f`f` Avgiv wK nZvk ntq me wKOytoto t`eÑ GB fqsKi cEwE`tk wbgwZ wntmte tgb wbtq Zv`i`tk hv Bt`Q Zv-B KitZ t`e? bv, Zv t`e bv| gvb| GK Amxg m`vebvgq cOYx| GKgvf` gvb| B cKwZtk Rq KitZ tPtqtQ l tctitQ| cKwZi thme LvgtLqvj cbv, B`Qv-Awb`Qv`K gvb| AKj`vYki etj gtb KtitQÑ gvb| Zv`KB Rq KitZ tPtqtQ Ges KtitQ| fwe`tZi Kite| gvbe-BwZvntmi tmB`nv Avi cv\_i-Nlv hM t`tk gvb| AvR tKv\_vq Gtm tctitQ fvetj nZevK ntq thZ nq| GmeB tZv gvb| i tPov Avi t`c`e dj | tmB Zj bvg th-tKvrbv tbwZevPK cEwE` l cEYZvK wbgšY Avbv AtbK mnR| GKwU D`vniY t`qv hvK| GKRb gvb| hLb Lp Kti ZLb tRtbwUK` wotKvY t`tk ej tZ cwiÑ Zvi gta` nZ`v-cEYZv AvtQ| nqtZv Zvi gv eiev Ggb wQj b bv, GgbwK Zvi `v`v`w`, bvbv-bwbl nqtZv fvtj vgvb| B wQj b, Zvntj Zvi gta` GB cEYZv Gtjv tKv`tk? GB cOke DEi AvfMB t`qv ntqtQ| Avgiv t`Lw th, tKvrbv cEYZv KtqK cRb` atı mš Ae`vq t`tk th-tKvrbv GK cRtb` Gtm cFvekvj x ntq DVZ cvi | wKsev GB Lpx tjvKuUı gta` l nqtZv Zv mš Ae`vqB wQj vÑ cwi w`wZ Zv`K Lp KitZ eva` KtitQ| tKD tZv Avi kL Kti Lp Kti bv! Zvi tPtq etov K\_vÑ Zvi ce@j`f`i gta` l GB cEYZv wQj vÑ Zviv tZv tKD Lp Kti bw! A\_@ GKwU g` cEYZv Kvtiv gta` wKtj B th tm lB iKg AvPiY Kite Zv bv-l ntZ cvi | cKZc`f` cOZ`K gvb| i gta`B nZ`vcEYZv AvtQÑ KviY mevi B tKvrbv-bv-tKvrbv ce@j` l nZ`vKvix wQj vÑ ZvB etj Avgiv mevb tZv Avi Lpx ntq DwWb! Avgrf` i mevi gta` tjvf AvtQ, wKs`mevB tjvfxi gtZv AvPiY Kvi bv; Cl@wsmv AvtQ, wKs`mevB wsmjK bB; `qv-gvqv-fvtj vevmvl AvtQ wKs` mevi gta` Zv cKwKZ ntZ t`Lv hvq bv| Avgiv bvbvfvteÑ wkv`v`x`f`v, i`wP-

Av`k,`bwZKZv-gj`teva w`tq lB tbwZevPK w`K\_s`jtvtK cOZnZ KitZ PvB| Avi h` Zv GKvšB m`e bv nq Zvntj KtVı AvBb`Zvi Kti ntj l cOZ`tva KitZ PvB| AZGe m`cOwqKZv GKwU tRtbwUK` mgm`v ntj l Avgrf` i Rb` Zv tZgb fqsKi ntq DVte bv etj B wekjm Kiv hvq| thtnZi tRtbwUK`wj Gt`tki gvb| me m`cOvq`KB wbtRi m`cOvq gtb Kti Ges Amv`cOwqKZv`KB cO` Kti, AZGe m`cOwqKZvi mvgwRK-ivR%wZK KviY\_s`jtvtK`i KitZ cvi tj ev AšZ Kugtq AvbtZ cvi tj Avgiv mntRB GKwU Amv`cOwqK mgvR tctZ cwi |

tKl Kivi AvfM Avti KwU wltqi cOZ cvKt`i`wO AvKl`Y KitZ PvB| evsjv`tk m`cOwqK wbfZ`bi`f`Kvi RbtMvOx (Ges hviv weLwU wePvi we`tkwY Ktib Zvıv) gtb KtibÑ Zviv wbfZ`bi`f`Kvi nt`Qb, KviY Zviv msL`vj Ny K\_wU meštk mwZ` bql`i`ay msL`vj Nš bq msL`v`i`vı KLtbv KLtbv wbfwZZ nb| D`vniY w`wO : cv`extZ Bwıv iv nt`Q agf` msL`vj Ny m`cOvqÑ Zviv wK wbfZ`bi`f`Kvi nt`Q? bv, eis ZvivB wbfZ`b Kti hv`Q| Gi KviY wK? KviY nt`QÑ wek`c`Ri GK wecj Ask Zviv wbgšY Kti| fcfjvO Avtgi Kv th Zv`i`tk wbtKZ`mg`\_B w`tq hv`Q, tmUv tKvrbv`bwZK Ae`vb t`tk bqÑ gj` KviYwU nt`Q Avtgi Kvi A\_@wZ, ivRbwZ GgbwK cKwmb chS-Ptj Bwıv`i`UvKvq| Ggb D`vniY Avfiv t`qv hvq|`w`f`Y AwdKvq tZv tkZvZiv msL`vj Ny Kvtjviv msL`v`i` nı qv mtEj tKb Zv`i`tk hM hM atı wbfwZZ ntZ ntqtQ? wKsev cwk`wb Avgtj evOwj iv msL`v`i` nı qv mtEj wKfvte cwk`wbiv Zv`i`tk wbfZ`b KtitQ? me t`f`f` DEi GKBN A\_@wZK l ivR%wZK f`lgZwU wQjv Zv`i` nvtZ| Guv AZ`š`\_i`ZcY`KviY| evsjv`tk me atıbi f`lgZv tKw`fZ ntq AvtQ ōmsL`v`i`O m`cOvqUı nvtZ| f`lgZvi bb`Zg fvi mvg`wU chS-tbBN A\_P m`cOwqKZvi th mgm`vUKZ AvtQ Zv`i` KitZ ntj GB fvi mvg` AvbvUv LpB Ri`ix| Kxfvte Zv m`eÑ ivR%wZK l mvs`wZK tbZv-KgP l epxRixt`i` tmUv t`te tei Kivi mgq GtmQ|

tde`qwi, 2004 Ñ Rj vB, 2004

## ga'wet'ei cwi PqP'Y

evsj v' t'ki ep>Rtex, c'lvZkxj ivR%ovZK tbZv-Kg®Ges ms~qZPP'q vbtew` Z  
 tjvKRtbi KvQ t\_ik metP'q tenk eKvemR i'btZ nq th tkYmUtK Zvi bvg  
 ga'weE| thf'vte GB tkYmUtK Mvj vMvj Kiv nq ZvtZ gtb n'Z cvtiN' Giv  
 GtKKRb Avcv`g`K wft'j b, Zv-l exti vPZ wft'j b bq, fixi`-Kvcj`l wft'j b|  
 A\_® wft'j bt` i gtZv hveZxq KUtKSkj, lohš; avÜvemR, e`gv'qnik Giv Kti  
 teovq, wKš' c'Kvtk` G\_s'jv KitZ n'j th mvmUKi c'QvRb nq Zv Gt` i  
 tbB| dtj KvR\_s'jv KitZ nq tMvctb tMvctb, ftq ftqN' cvtQ tKD t` tL  
 tdtj; AtbK mgq Kvtki gtZv tPvL eÜ Kti (KvK thgb Mnt`i mvev Pui  
 Kivi mgq vbtR tPvL eÜ Kti t\_ik f'vte, tKD ZvtK t` LtQ bv!)| vbt'ri tPvL  
 eÜ t' tL miv c\_w'exi tPvL eÜ AvtQÑ GgbwU f'vevi KvK-c'Zg Öc'ZfvÜ thb  
 i'ay ga'wet'eiB AvtQ! c'lvZkxj t' i KvQ GZ tenk Mvj vMvj GgbwK  
 D'PweE't` i l i'btZ nq bv, vbaneE't` i tZv bqB| vbaneE't` i c'Z Gt` i GK  
 ait'bi ÖmdU Kb'f'Ö AvtQ| Zv \_vKviB K\_v, Gt` i ZÉ\_f-Kg®tZv vbaneE't` i  
 vbt'qB| Zvt` i Aciva\_s'jv l t` Lv nq mnbv'f'wZi tPvL, A\_® Aciva tm vbt'ri  
 Bt`Oq Kti vbt'N' mgvR KitZ eva` Kti tQ| Aciva tKD-B vbt'ri Bt`Oq Kti bv,  
 tK-B ev kL Kti Acivax n'Z P'q! c'Z'KuU Acivtai t'Q'tbB N' L'jR t` L'j  
 cvl qv h'vteN' mvgmRK-ivR%ovZK-A\_®ovZK l gb`wE'K KviY AvtQ| wKš'  
 ga'wet'ei Acivamg' eY'vi mgq c'lvZkxj iv G K\_v f'j hvbN' thb GB  
 tkYmU `q'q, thb Gt` i Bt`O'tZB meukQynq, thb Gt` i wek'lmNvZKZvi Rb'B  
 Gt` ik vece-Awm Avm Kti l Avm'tQ bv!

2.  
 Zv GB ga'wet'ei Aciva\_s'jv wK wK? th-tKv'bv c'lvZkxj tj LtKi G mspvš-  
 tj Lv co'tj B tm\_s'jvi mÜvb cvl qv h'vte| ga'wet'ei wei`t'x c'ävB Awf'thvMÑ  
 Gt` i tKv'bv Pui t' bB, Giv m'peavev`xN' A\_® hLb thw` tK nvl qv t` tL  
 tmw` tKB cvj LvUvq| m'peavev`x etj B Giv vMivMvUi gtZv 't'Y 't'Y iO

cv'evq, tKv'bv iO'tKB `xN'vqx n'Z t` q bv| dtj Gt` i tKv'bv GKwU iO t` tL  
 tKD hw` Zvt` i tK IB i'toi etj wPuyZ KitZ PvbN' Zvntj vbw'Zf'vteB wZvb  
 weävš-n'teb| GiKg iO-e`j c'Qvmx tkYmUtK `f'vveKf'vteB fÜ n'Z nq|  
 Giv th KLB Kx etj, Avi KLB Kx Kti, KLB Gt` i tKv'bv wRv'btm wek'lm l  
 Av`v R'tb, KLB tmB wek'lm nwi'tq wM'tq `Zwi nq Avv`vN' Zv Zviv vbt'RivB  
 Rv'tb bv (GB hw` nq Ae`v Zvntj tmB tkYmUtK Kxf'vte wek'lm Kiv P'tj ?)|  
 ga'weE'iv wKQymKQ-gj` t'eva l ms`vi Öviv R'xeb'tK cwi P'wj Z Kti Ges mgvR,  
 i'v' l c\_w'ex'tK tm\_s'jvi w'f'vE'tZB e`vL'v KitZ P'vq| GB gj` t'eva\_s'jvi  
 AvakvskB c'lvZi P'vKv'tK t'Q'tb t'v'tj w` tZ P'vq, mgv'ri tKv'bv tgš'j K  
 cwi eZ'f'oi wei`t'x Ae`vb M'hY Kti Ges vbt'R'tK GKwU Abo, vbt'Q`^Aveit'Yi  
 g'ta` v'bvct` eÜ Kti ivL'tZ P'vq| dtj evB'ti i g'p`-D`vi-c'lvZkxj wPš'v  
 Avt'j v-nvl qv tmL'v'tb Avi X'k'tZ cvti bv|

3.  
 wKš' gRvi e`v'vci n'jv GB eKvemR ev mgv'tj vPbv\_s'jv ga'weE't` i KvB chš-  
 t'c'Qvq bv| hvt` i tK Mvj vMvj vU Kiv n'Q Zviv hw` tmUv bv-B eš'tjv (Ab`  
 Kv'tiv tZv tevSvi c'k'k l t'v bv) Zvntj Zv Kti j'vf Kx? dtj Gme mgv'tj vPbv  
 Zvt` i Kv'h'vvi Zv nviq| G c'ht'z tKv'bv GK ag'p'mvš-M'š' cov GKwU  
 b'wZK\_v g'tb co'tQÑ KvD'tK Awf'kvc w` t'j, ev KvD'tK eKvemR Kiv n'j tmUv  
 hw` Zvi Rb` c'lvR` bv nq Zvntj tmB Awf'kvc ev eKvemR c'Y t'ctq hvq  
 Ges Dch'p` cvt' l t'Lu'tR miv c\_w'ex` ägY Kti| i'ay c\_w'exB bqN' AvKvK-  
 evZm-b'q'IRMr A\_® c'f'iv gnwe'tk'ß tm` ägY Kti| KviY ZvtK Kv'tiv bv  
 Kv'tiv l'cti em'Z n'ZB n'teN' Gf'vte N'f'i teov'bv Zvi c't'q m'e' bq! c'f'iv  
 gnwek'` ägY Kivi cil hw` tm em'Z nevi gtZv Dch'p` cvl L'jR bv cvq  
 Zvntj tm Zvi Dr'c'wE`'t'j vdti Avtm Ges Awf'kvc el'v'Kvix e`w'v'vU l'ciB  
 c'w'Z'Z nq (AZGe Mvj vMvj Kiv t\_ik weiZ \_v'tKv!)| ga'weE't` i Mvj vMvj  
 Kivi t'q't' t'Zgb'UB N'U, Z'te GKUz Ab`f'vte| A\_® v'v'v Mvj vMvj vU Kti b,  
 tmUv tkl chš-Zvi Kv'tQ vdti Avtm| e`v'vci vU GKUze`vL'v Kiv hvK|

thme tj Lvq ga'weE't` i Mvj vMvj Kiv nqN' Zvi c'w'Kiv ga'weE, thme  
 mfvq Zvt` i tK eKvemR Kiv nq Zvi t'k'Zvivi ga'weE'v| A\_P GB c'w'K l  
 t'k'Z'Z'j f'v'teb eKvemRvUv Zvt'K bq, Ab` KvD'tK Kiv n'Q| Gi KviY wK?  
 KviY n'jvN' th mgv'tj vPbv vUv Kiv n'Q, lB c'w'K ev t'k'Zv vbt'R'tK tmUvi  
 Dch'p` etj f'v'teQ bv| Av'ti KuU KviY l Avt'QÑ v'v'v mgv'tj vPbv vUv Ki'tQb

cvVK-tkŕZv ZvtK Awie®wi Ktib wbtRiB tjvK etj | A\_ŕ IB tjvKuUI ga'weÉ | hZB mgvtj vPbv Ki'bn̄ IB tjLK ev e³vl th ga'wetÉi eÉ tft0, ga'wetÉi wbiVC` mrgvbn wM0tq evBti tewitq AvmŕZ cvti bibn̄ cvVK-tkŕZvi Zv eŕŕZ Amjeav nq bv | dtj GKRb ga'weÉ th Zvi wbtRi tkYxf³ KivDŕK GB fvlvq Mvj vMwj , eKvewR ev mgvtj vPbv KitZ cvtib GUv Zvt` i wekŕm nq bv | wKŕ GBme mgvtj vPbv ōga'weÉ0 kãW tek e'vcKfite I cĕj fite \_vKv mŕÉj | ga'weÉiv tmUv wbtRi Mvtq tbq bv tKb? tKb fite th, GB eKvewR Ab` KivDŕK Kiv nŕ'Q? Zvntj wK tm Zvi wbtRi tkYxMZ Ae'vb mŕfŭ mŕPZb bq? G cĕh½ AvLZvi ³⁄⁴vgvb Buj qvm Zui ōms`ŕZi fvOv tmZ0 cĕtŭ etj tQbN

ga'weÉ mgvtRi GKuI eo Ask wbtRŕi mrgvRK I tkYxMZ Ae'vb mŕútkŕwŕZ bq | GKRtbi Ae'vb mgvtRi tKvb `ŕi, wZub wK ga'weÉ bv D'PwetÉi Aŕf³, ga'wetÉi wefwbDciefM\_tjvi gŕa` tKvbwŕZ wZub weivR Ktib N̄ G mŕfŭ Zvi tKvŕbv `úo ev A'úo aviYv tB |

Avi mgm'Uv tmLŕtB | wbtRi tkYxMZ Ges mrgvRK Ae'vb mŕfŭ cwi®wi aviYv bv \_vKvq ga'weÉiv eŕŕZ cvti bn̄ Mvj vMwj Uv Zvt` i tKB Kiv nŕ'Q | Avi aviYv \_vKteB-ev Kxfite? mgm'v tZv IB DciefM\_tjvB `Zwi KtiŕQ | ga'weÉ tKvŕbv tkYx Kx bn̄ AvciZZ GB weZtkŕbv wMŕq ga'weÉtk GKuI tkYx wntŕte aŕi wbtj Avgiv t` Ltev, GB tkYxU mgjfc bq | GB tkYxi gŕa`B AvŕQ Avŕiv Aŕtk tkYxiefvM ev DcŕtkYxN thgb : D'P-ga'weÉ, ga'-ga'weÉ (ev i aŕ ga'weÉ) Ges wæ-ga'weÉ | GiKg DcŕtkYx wKŕ D'PweÉ ev wæweÉŕi tejvq t` Lv hvq bv | D'P-D'PweÉ etj tKvŕbv tkYx tB, thgb tB wæ-wæweÉI | D'PweÉ I wæweÉ tkYxŕZ GB wefvRb bv \_vKtj I ga'weÉ tkYxŕZ Zv AvŕQ Ges tek cĕj fiteB AvŕQ | GBme DcŕtkYxi gj`ŕeva-ms`wi-wekŕm-AvPvi-e'eniŕi AŕtkLwb mŕ`k` \_vKtj I Rxebhvcŕb Zviv tek LwbKuv Avjv`v | wæ-ga'weÉŕi Rxebhvcŕbi gŕa` thgb nv-úZvk, nZvk, Ges wæweÉŕi KivZŕi Pŕj hvevi AvZsK KivR KtiN̄ D'P-ga'wetÉi gŕa` Zv Kti bv | Zvt` i wæwetÉ cwiYZ nevi AvZsK tB, AvŕQ D'PweÉ tkYxŕZ Avŕivnb Kivi `cæcŕvkv Ges Zvi Rb` cŕqvRbxq KuŕKŕkj I KgRvÉ | metPtq wecŕ` \_vK ga'-ga'weÉiv (cKZcŕŕ) GiVB ga'weÉ mgvtRi cwiPqŕPy aviY Kti \_vK) | Zvt` iL `cæcŕvkv I AvKvŕŕv D'PweÉ nevi, wbt` bctŕŕ | D'P-ga'wetÉi gh®v tŕvM Kivi, wKŕ mrgvMŕK cwi w`wZ ZvtK ŕgvMZ wæ-ga'wetÉi

w`tk tvŕj w`ŕZ \_vK | Gi dtj Zviv \_vK GK fqsKi t`v`j`gvb Ae'vq | iayZvB bq, wæ-ga'weÉiv Rxetbi cŕqvŕtB KLŕv KLŕv ga'weÉ mgvtRi Abo-APj gj`ŕeva I ms`ŕŕi teovRij tcmŕq XŕK cŕo wæwetÉi gj`ŕevai GjvKvq; Avevi D'P-ga'weÉiv D'PweÉ nevi AvKvŕŕv KLŕv KLŕv D'PwetÉi gj`ŕeva I Rxebhvcŕb-cxwZ aviY KitZ Pŕvq, wbt` bctŕŕ | AbKiy KitZ PŕqN̄ ga'-ga'weÉiv Gi tKvŕbvUvB cvti bv | D'P- I wæ-ga'wetÉi gŕa` wecixZ Aŕ`ŕbR tkYxi mrgvbn wM0tq hvevi cĕYZv \_vKtj I ga'-ga'weÉtk eva` nŕqB cŕo \_vKŕZ nq wbtRi tkYxi hveZxq BwZ- I tbwZevPKZv wbtq |

Rxebhvcŕb I RxebaviY cxwZ, mŕhvm I mjeavN̄ GmewKŕZ e'vcK cv`ŕ` \_vKvi dtj ga'weÉ tkYxf³ GB DcŕtkYx\_tjv ci`úitK Acŕ` KtiN̄ GKikg NYvB Kti evj hvq (Ab` tKvŕbv tkYx wbtRi tkYxi tjvKRb mŕfŭ GZUv tbwZevPK gŕbŕve tcvY Kti bv) | dtj tKvŕbv eŕxRex KZK tKvŕbv eKvewR hLb GB tkYxi I ci emŕ nq, ZLb GB tkYxf³ GKuI DcŕtkYx fiteN̄ eKvewRuv ZvtK bq, Ab` KivDŕK A\_ŕ Ab` `B DcŕtkYxi th-tKvŕbv GKRbŕK Kiv nŕ'Q | GiKg fvevq Zvi mjeav nq, tm wbiVct` \_vKŕZ cvti, `ŕ-I kwŕŕZ \_vKŕZ cvtiN̄ mgvtj vPbv\_tjv wbtRi Kŕta wbtq ZvtK Lvŕgvlv cmoZ nŕZ nq bv | Aek` ga'weÉiv th GZ mŕúofite wbtRŕi DcŕtkYx\_tjvK vPŕyZ KitZ cvti Zv bq, eis tKvb DcŕtkYxŕZ Zviv em Kti tmUv wæŕY Kiv Zvt` i Rb` tek Kŕmva` e'vcvi, tmUv tZv AvŕMB etj wQ | mgm'Uv iay Zvt` iB bq, hviv ga'weÉŕi wbtq K\_v etjb, GBme DcŕtkYx\_tjvK tKvŕbv-bv-tKvŕbvŕe vPŕyZ KitZ PvbN̄ mgm'v Zvt` iL | Kx Kx kZ`cŕY Kitj GKRb tjvKŕK ga'weÉ evj hŕe tmUv mŕw`ŕfite ejvUv tek `jfn | ZeyZvt` iŕK tKvŕbvŕe tKvŕbv GKuI msAvq ewav hvq Kx bv, Avgiv tm tPŕv Kti t` LŕZ cwi |

4. ejvevŕj , tkYxi mŕ½ wetÉi GKuI mŕúK®AvŕQ | wKŕ mgm'v nŕ'QN̄ D'PweÉ ej tZB thgb cŕPh®Y®eEmŕúbetkYxU I K\_v gŕb Avŕm, wæweÉ ej tZB thgb wetÉi Afite wech®-I wMŕxZ tkYxU I tPŕviv tŕŕm Iŕv, ga'weÉ ej tj tmiKg tKvŕbv mŕw`ŕ tPŕviv fŕŕm bv | dtj wetÉi wePŕti tK th ga'weÉ tmUvB wæŕY Kiv `ŕi nŕq Iŕv | ZeywetÉi wePŕti GB tkYxU I GKuI msAv`wo KivŕZ Pvbŕj nŕqZv evj hvqN̄ th tkYxi weÉ-mŕúŕ` i cwiŕyY D'PweÉ I

wbæwëĒi mæúĒi cwi gwĒYi tgvUvgvU gvSvgs AeĒvĒb AvĒQ, ZvĒK ejv hvq gaĒwëĒ GB msĒv wĒq gaĒwëĒĒK wPwĒZ Kiv hvĒe etj gĒb nq bv, KviY ĩĒk-ĒĒk gaĒwëĒi mæúĒi cwi gwĒY I RxbhvĒĒbi aib GKB bq| A\_Ē Ggb ĩKvĒbv AvĒRĒZK cwi gvc tĒB hv wĒq me ĩĒki gaĒwëĒĒK wPwĒZ Kiv hvq| Ab ĩĒk ĩkYxi wëĒĒi mĒ½ Zj bv KiĒZ nĒj AvĒM ĩĒĒZ nĒe, wK Kx cwi gwĒY mæúĒi ĩKĒj GKRbĒK DĒPwëĒ ejv hvĒe ev wK KZUKz wëĒxĒb nĒj ZvĒK Avgiv wĒæwëĒ ejĒev GB wëĒPbvq GKRb BDĒivcĒq ev AvĒe DĒPwëĒ ev wĒæwëĒi mæúĒi cwi gwĒY AvĒi evsjvĒĒki GKRb DĒPwëĒ ev wĒæwëĒi mæúĒi cwi gwĒY wĒĒQb GK nĒe bv| DĒPwëĒ ev wĒæwëĒi nĒqvi ĩZv ĩKvĒbv AvĒRĒZK gvĒĒĒ tĒB! AZGe evsjvĒĒki gaĒwëĒ AvĒi AvĒgwi Kvb gaĒwëĒ GK wRĒbm bq| AvĒi mgmĒvUv GLvĒb| wëĒqUv AĒĒĒKi KvĒQB cwi wĒi bq etj Zviv GKB ZëĒ wĒq ĩĒk ĩĒki GKĒUv ĩkYĒK eĒvĒv KiĒZ Pvb Ges ZjĒMj cwiĒĒq tĒĒj b| wëĒfĒëĒĒki gaĒwëĒĒi mæúĒi cwi gwĒY thgb wëĒfĒëĒZ cĒĒi, ĩZgb GB ĩkYĒZ mæúĒi wëĒfĒëĒZvi KvĒĒY Ēwi nĒZ cĒĒi wëĒfĒëĒ DĒĒkYĒĒ thgbUv nĒĒĒQ evsjvĒĒki GBme DĒĒkYxi AvĒZĒb etj ĩĒq th, gaĒwëĒĒK wPwĒZ Kivi GKgvĒ Dcvq mæúĒi bq| AvĒiv wKQy AvĒQ| AëĒĒ AĒĒk ĩĒĒK evsjvĒĒki GB ĩkYxi DĒwëĒ AvĒjvPbv KiĒZ wĒĒq wëĒUk kvmbvgĒĒ Ēwi nĒq gaĒwëĒĒfĒvMx ĩkYxwĒi K\_v etj ĩQb hviv KLĒbv DrcvĒb cĒĒqvi mĒ½ RwOZ ĩKĒZv bv, A\_P DrcvĒK I ĩfvĒvi gvSLvĒb ĩĒK mĒear jĒU wĒĒZv (A\_Ē gaĒwëĒĒi RbĒB GKĒUv mĒearĒfĒvMx ĩkYx wĒĒmĒe)| GLb AëĒĒ tm wPĒUv AvĒi tĒB| AvĒMi wĒĒbi gaĒwëĒĒfĒvMx gaĒwëĒĒi mĒ½ AvĒĒKi wĒĒbi GKRb Pvkwi Rvex gaĒwëĒĒi Zj bvB PĒj bv| GgbwĒ Pvkwi Rvex ĩvKĒUĒK wK gaĒwëĒĒfĒvMxI ejv hvq bv| tm-I ĩfvĒvi B ĩĒj | AZGe DĒwëĒKvĒĒi gaĒwëĒĒi msĒv GLb AvĒi tĒB| hvĒvK, cĒĒĒbv cĒĒĒĒ wĒĒi Awm| ejwĒjvgĒĒ wëĒB gaĒwëĒĒi GKgvĒ cwi Pý bq, AvĒiv wKQy wëĒq AvĒQ| tm ĩĒjv wK? ĩyGKĒUv DĒvniY wĒq eĒvcviUv ejvi ĩPóv Kwi| gaĒwëĒ kĒwĒi mĒ½ tevanq kni ev bMĒi i GKĒUv mæúĒKĒAvĒQ, Avgiv tgvUvgvUfvĒe IB kĒwĒ wĒq kĒĒĒĒi K\_vB ewj | wK iKq? aiĒb, GB AvgvĒi K\_vBĒ hviv GB knĒi evm KiwQ, Pvkwi-evKwi KiwQ, wKsev UKUvK eĒemv-embRĒ (th eĒemv ĩvKvbĒwii I cĒĒi ĩKvĒbwĒb I ĩv bv) KĒi wĒĒK ĩvKvi msMĒĒg wĒj B AwQ Ges mgvĒR gaĒwëĒ etj GKĒUv cwi wPwĒZ I ghĒv cwrQ, ZvĒi mĒ½ MĒĒgi tgvUvgvU ĩQj GKRb KĒĒKi Zj bv Kiv thĒZ cĒĒi| nĒĒZv H KĒĒKi Avq I eĒĒi gĒĒ GKĒUv mvgĒmĒ AvĒQ Ges mviv eQĒi nĒĒZv Zvi wKQyDĒĒI ĩvĒK| RwgRgv-ewoNi

BZĒwĒi wmwë wĒĒj wëĒĒi wëPvĒi IB KĒK AëĒB GKRb gaĒwëĒ| AbĒwĒĒK GB AvgivĒ msvi PvjvĒZ wĒĒq wngwĒg LvĒqv gvbyĒ Ē DĒĒĒi K\_v fvĒZB cwi bv, LwbKUv mĒĒĒi RbĒ AvgvĒi i wZgĒZv msMĒĒg KiĒZ nq, ZeyAvgivB gaĒwëĒĒ MĒĒgi IB KĒKĒUv ŐKĒKŐB A\_ev eĒĒRvi ŐkĒRvexĒ| AvĒiKĒUv DĒvniY ĩĒqv hvĒ| wĒæwëĒ cwi evi ĩĒK DĒv Avm Avgvi ĩRb eĒi K\_v ejĒev Awg, aiv hvĒ ZvĒi bvg jwZd I gwZb| Giv ĩRĒb ĩĒj Avgvi mncvĒx wĒĒjv| GĒi GKRb, jwZd, Km GBU ĩĒKB ĩĒq tĒto wĒq knĒi AvĒm Ges wĒwĒfĒs wĒĒĒL GKĒUv evĒmi ĩnĒvi-KŐvĒi-wĒwĒfvi (mĒgĒĒq) nq| GB 20 eQĒi tm wĒĒRB GLb GKĒUv evĒmi gwĒj K thwĒ Avevi tm wĒĒRB Pvjvq| AvĒiKRb, gwZb, ĩĒj tek fvĒjv ĩRvĒ KĒi XvKvq cĒĒZ AvĒm| AeYĒq Kó KĒi tm KĒj R I wëĒĒĒvĒĒĒi ĩPĒKW twĒĒq GKĒUv ivĒĒĒĒi evĒĒKi wmwĒgi AwĒmvi cĒĒi Pvkwi cĒĒq| Avgvi GB ĩĒB eĒiB cwi ewi K eĒvKwĒDŐ GKb iKq| DfĒqB ĩwiĒ cwi evi ĩĒK Avm| ZĒe MZ 20 eQĒi MĒĒg GB ĩUv cwi evĒi iB mvgwĒRK AeĒvĒb cwi ewĒZĒ nĒĒĒQ| jwZd GKĒUv evĒmi gwĒj KB ĩay bqĒ Zvi ewoi ĩPvivi-QwëĒ tek cĒĒĒĒ ĩĒĒQ| bZb Ni DĒvĒQ, RwgRgv teĒĒQ, teĒĒQ Zvi evi niZ LiPĒ, evRvĒi wĒĒq tm GLb eo gvQwĒI wKĒb AvĒĒZ cĒĒi Ges KLĒbv KLĒbv AvĒb| AbĒwĒĒK gwZb, Avgvi eĒvKvi eĒUv, RvëĒĒK PwĒĒq wĒĒZ wngwĒg ĩĒĒq hvĒQĒ ewoĒZ bZb Ni ĩZjv ĩĒi ĩvKĒ, cĒĒĒbv fvĒvPvivi Ni ĩĒjv ĩgĒvZ Kiv nq bv| gv-evi kL-AvmĒ tgvUĒbv ĩĒi ĩvK, ĩbwĒb cĒĒqRb tgvUĒbvi RbĒ ZvĒK mĒvi ci wĒĒkĒb KiĒZ nq! Awg Avgvi GB ĩĒB eĒiB DĒvniY ĩUĒbQĒ ZvĒi wëĒ I ghĒvi eĒvcviUv Zj bv Kivi RbĒ| wëĒĒi wëPvĒi jwZd gaĒwëĒ, thĒZv tm-B fvĒjv AeĒvĒb AvĒQ, GKB wëPvĒi gwZb wKĒwĒæwëĒ| wKĒmĒgvĒR gwZb cĒĒq gaĒwëĒĒi ghĒv, jwZd Zv cĒĒq bv| MĒĒg GB wPĒUv AvĒiv cĒĒU| jwZĒdi ghĒv jvĒfi ĩPóv cĒĒq ĩwĒKĒUv evRvĒi wĒĒq ZvĒK eo gvQwĒI wKĒZ nq, ĩKvi evbxi mgq eĒovmĒv GKĒUv MiĒ XvKĒXj wĒwĒĒq ĩKvi evbxi wĒĒZ nq, BZĒwĒ BZĒwĒ| AbĒwĒĒK gwZb GmĒei wKŐB KĒi bv, wKĒ MĒĒgi gvbyĒ GB ĩRĒbi gĒĒ gwZbĒKB AvĒM ĩPqviUv GwĒĒq ĩq; th-ĩKvĒbv AvĒqRĒb-AbĒvĒb, th-ĩKvĒbv ewĒ-civĒĒĒ RbĒ gvbyĒ gwZĒbi KvĒQB AvĒm| cĒĒĒĒĒQĒ wëĒĒi wëPvĒi mĒearRbK AeĒvĒb ĩvKv mĒĒĒi mgvĒR jwZĒĒK gaĒwëĒĒi ghĒv ĩĒq bv ĩKb? wKsev AbĒfvĒe ejv hvq, ĩKvb wRĒbmUv gwZbĒK GB ghĒvcYĒAeĒvĒb AwmĒZ KĒĒĒQ? gwZĒbi wKĒĒv? niiv, wKĒĒv GKĒUv ĩZcYĒfĒgKv cvj b KĒĒĒQ mĒĒn tĒB, wKĒĒ wKĒĒv mæZ mvgwĒRK ghĒv jvĒfi RbĒ ĩĒó bq| gwZb hwĒ ĩKej ŐkĒĒZŐB nĒZv,



ivóqÉjēvstKi wmbqj Awlmti i gZv GKuU ōetov PvKwiōbv tctZv, Zvntj  
wK Zvi ctŋ GB ghPv jvf mæe ntZv? bv, ntZv bv| ntZv th bv, Zvi GKuU  
D`vniYI t`qv hvq| GKevi ōekje`vj q Kgms`vb cKíō bvtg GKuU Kvhpŋg  
PvjyKiv ntqŋQj, hvi Dfīk`wQjv wkwŋZ tekvi hēKt`i Kgms`vbi e`e`v  
Kiv| GB Kvhpŋgi Avl Zvq XvKvi iv`wq AfbK,tjv evm tbtgŋQj Ō mæZ  
mevi Zv tPvL ctotQ| GBme evfmi Pvj Kiv wQj b D`PkwŋZ| wKš`  
evmhvŌxiv Ges mgvRi Ab`vb`gubj Zv`i tK KLtBvB GKrb evm WvBfvti i  
tPtq tekwŋQyfvteb, Zvi tPtq tekw tKvfbv ghPv t`qub| A\_P GB WvBfvuU  
th mncvX tKvfbv D`Pct` PvKwi Kti tQ, ZvtK wKB ghPvcY`AvmbuU tQto  
w`tZ wŋv Kti w| Zvntj t`Lv hv`QŌN`i aywŋŋv ntj B Ptj bv, PvB GKuU fvtj v  
PvKwi I, GgbwK AvRI Avgv`i mgvR wkwŋZ hēKt`i e`emv KivUvK fvtj v  
tPvL t`tL bv| A\_ŋ weE-wkŋŋv Qvovl mgvR GKuU ghPvcY`wqZkxj  
Ae`vb ga`weE nI qvi AfbK,tjv Dcv`vbi Ab`Zg GKuU Dcv`vb| Zvntj wK  
weE, wkŋŋv Ges ghPvcY`mgvRwK Ae`vb w`tqB GB tkYxK mwKfvte wPvY  
Kivi GKgŋ Dcvq? GLvfb m½Z Kvi tYB bvi t`i cŋ½ Gtm hvq| ga`weE  
cwi evi wntmte hv`i tK wPvYZ Kiv nq, tmme cwi evti i teki fVw bvi xB  
D`Pwkŋŋv tB, Zviv tKvfbv mæut`i ev weEi gwj K bb, Awakusk tŋŋt`i Zviv  
tKvfbv tckvi m½ hy³ bb, GgbwK AfbKtŋŋt`i Zv`i tKvfbv Avj v`v  
AvBtWwUwU tBŌN`vŋx ev eveli cwi Ptq Zv`i tK cwi wPZ ntZ nqŋ Zvntj  
Zv`i tK Kxfvte ga`weE ej v hvte, tKbB-ev ej v nq? tKvfbv wePv tB tZv Zviv  
GB tkYxZ ctob bv, Zvntj? Gi Kvi Y AbmUvb Kitz ntj Avgv`i tK Avti v  
GKuU AZ`š`i`ZcY`wctqi w`tK bRi w`tZ nte| tmuU ntjv ga`wetEi  
gj`teva| cKZctŋ GB gj`tevaB ga`wetE tK wPvYZ Kivi metPtq `i`ZcY`  
Dcv`vb| Ges GB gj`teva,tjv ga`weE cj`It`i tPtq bvi xiv AfbK  
KtViv fvte avi Y Kti `vKb| cj`Iiv AfbKmgq Gme tSto tdj tZ Pvq,  
wetkI Kti hviv ga`wetEi mxgvbv wWvŋtq D`PwetEi GjvKvq XKtZ Pvq, Zv`i  
Rb` GB tSto tdj vUv LpB Ri`ix; wKš` Zviv cŋg evavUv cvq bvi x`i Kiv  
t`tKB Ō gv, tev, `x, GgbwK Kb`vi Kiv t`tKI | hvfnvK G cŋ½ GKUzcti  
K\_v ejv hvte| Zvi AvtM ejv `i Kvi th, ga`wetEi metPtq eo mæu` GB  
gj`teva| GB tkYxi gj`teva-bwZteva-JwPZ`teva BZ`w` meB eU fj awš`-  
`wetimaZv I ci`úiwetimaZvq fiv; iay ZvB bqŋ G,tjv cŋg fivŋPviv,  
tRvovZwvj gviv| wKš``Kvi KitzB nte th, thgbB tnvK bv tKb Gt`i GKuU  
gj`teva AvtQ| K\_vUv Aek` tKgb thb tkvbrq, Kvi Y gj`teva me tkYxi B

\_vtKŌ Zv`i wbtRt`i gZv Kti, ntZ cvti Zv ga`weE-gj`tevai gZv bqŋ  
Ab`iKg, wKš` Ab`iKg gvfb tZv Lvivc bq! wKš` Zv mtEjI gj`tevai K\_v  
DVtj B ga`weE-gj`tevai K\_v gtb cto tKb? cto Kvi Y, GB tkYxi AšMŠ  
wPšwKxj AskuU tek tRviti tKviti Zv`i gj`tevai K\_v etj, djvl Kti cPvi  
Kti, gj`teva msthvRb-wetqvRb NUvq, Gmtei ctŋ cŋj fvte `wovq, e`vL`v  
Kti, tKv\_vl GZUKzevZ`q t`L,tjv tMtjv tMtjv etj ie tZvtj Ges Gme  
gj`teva,tjv tKB RMtZi ctŋ metPtq cŋqvRbxq (Ges Awbevŋ Ges  
Ab`Kvŋ) gj`teva wntmte cŋZwZ Kivi tPov Kti| Ab` tkYxi tjvKRb Zv  
Kti bv| Giv GZUvB tmv`Pvi I `pKE th, D`PweE-wæweE tkYxi Zv`i K\_vq  
Av`v ti tL tmB gj`teva tKB mZ` wntmte ati tbq| Zviv hv etj Zvi KZUK  
Zviv wbtRiv cvj b Kti tmUv Aek` GKuU m½Z cŋq Ges tm cŋkæ h\_vh\_ DĒi  
tKD bv tctjI GK\_v ejv hvq th, Zviv GKuU e`vcvti Zgj fvte mdj  
ntqtŋbŌN` wbtRt`i K\_v,tjv Zviv wecj msL`K gvfbI KvtQ MŋYthwM` Kti  
Zj tZ tcti tQb| dtj, GgbwK, D`PweEiv mgvRi metPtq mjevRbK I  
ŋgZvkvx Ae`vfb \_vKtj I wbtRt`i wbtR`^gj`teva,tjvi K\_v tRviti tKviti  
ejvi mnm cvq bv| tRviti tKviti `ŋi \_vK, wæKtEi etj bvŌ eis Zv`i  
Avt`š` tKvfbv wfbæi Ktgi gj`teva AvtQ Kx bv tKD Zv RvbtZB cvti bv|  
mgvRi mjevRbK Ae`vfb \_vKvi dtj Zv`i tK bvbv mfv mgvteK th tZ nq,  
wŋU wŋwŋvq bvbvb evYx w`tZ nq, Btj KUwbK wŋwŋvq tPvivi t`Lv tZ nq (e`Z  
G,tjv Zv`i B mæuE), Avi Gme RvqMvq wMtq Zv`i tKI gj`teva, bwZteva,  
DwPZ-AbwPZ BZ`w` wbtq wKQyK\_v ej tZ nq, wKš` gRvi wclq ntj vŌ Zviv hv  
wKQy etj Zv-I ga`wetEi i wkwL tq t`qv, wbtRiv th ga`wetEi mxgvbv wWvŋtvi  
mgq GmetK eŋov Avŋj t`wL tŋQj (AšZ evsj vt`tki tŋŋvctU GK\_v ejv  
hvq th, Gt`tki D`PweEiv ga`weE tkYx t`tK Gtmŋ, Ges GB ifcvšŋi Rb`  
Zv`i tK gj`teva-wetivax AfbK KvR Kitz ntqtQ| Avgv`i D`PweE t`i  
D`PweE nevi tctŋtB GKuU bv GKuU j`ŋU ev Pwi i ev WwKwZi ev jvæuU`i  
Mí AvtQB| tKD mrc t` eotjvK nqub, AšZ Gt`tkI), tmUv Zviv Ggbfvte  
tPtq hvq th, gtb nq, Guv wbtq Zv`i gta` Acivteva itqtQ| Ab`w`tK  
wæwetEi I wKQy gj`teva AvtQ, wKš` tm,tjv wbtq Zv`i gta` K\_v ejvi tKD  
tB| GLvbUvq D`P- I wæwetEi gta` PgrKvi wj AvtŌN Dftqi B K\_v ejv  
Rb` ep`Rvex tB| ep`Rvex AvtQ tKej ga`weE tkYxZ, Ab` tKvfbv tkYxi Zv  
tB| ga`wetE tK wPvYZ Kivi Avti KuU wPvY cvl qv tMtj v|

5. tZv, GB ga'wetEi cwi Pq-eEivšvli GKUztrtb tbqv hvK | Kiv Giv, Gtj vB-ev tKvlt kK? GK\_v mevB Rrtbb th, epUk Jcwbtekk Kvmbvgtj ga'mEj fVxvB GB tkYxi Rb'w tquQj Ges GB AA'tj GB tkYxi Rb' l cU\_wgK weKvK NtU gjZ wv> f' i gta' | Zvntj Gt' tki gnj gvb ga'weE Gtjv tKvlt kK? evsj v' tk GB tkYxi Rb' GKUz wf b'et c'v'c'U | 040-Gi ` k'k t' k'fv' Mi dtj wv> yga'weEiv t' kZ'vM Kitj bvbv t' f' t' B GKw kb' Zv ` Zwi nq Ges evOwj gnj gvbiv e'vcvi Uv'k MhY Kti GKw m'f'vM wnt' m'el | wbi' f' i K.L.Kiv Zv' i mšvb' i t'k ` g' -Ktj tR cvVtZ ` i' Ktib | Zv' i Avkv wQ'tj v' N GB mšvb wkv' f' Z n'q Pvkwi evKwi KiteN' Ōeo Awdmv' i n' te, Ōf' t' j v' k' Ō n' te | Zv' i tmB Avkv c' i Yl n' t' quQj | wKš' m'gm' v' ewat' j v' Ab' Rv' q' Mv' q' | K.L.Ki mšvb nVr Kti f' t' j v' k' cwi YZ ntj Ges ga'wetEi Rxebh' v' b' i' i' Ktj Zv' i c' f' i' w' c' z' c' w' i' P' q' u' B' GKw m'gm' v' n' t' q' ` w' o' v' q' | KviY evc- gv- f' v' B' t' e' v' b' ev Ab' Av' Z' m' q' - Rb' Zv' i Ōgh' p' v' Ō K' g' v' q' ` e' evov' q' b' v' | dtj w' c' z' : gv' Z' k' t' j' i' m' t' 1/2' Zv' i' GKw B' t' ' O' K' Z' ` i' z' i' ` Zwi Kti w' b' t' j' v' | K.L.Ki mšvb' i' v' Pvkwi- evKwi Kti f' t' j' v' k' nevi t' P' v' Kti w' Qj Ges h' v' m' e' ` Z' w' b' t' R' t' i' kixi t' t' k' g' w' i' MÜ g' f' Q' t' d' j' t' Z' t' P' t' q' u' Qj | wKš' GB Kv' R' Zv' i' c' f' i' v' c' y' i' m' d' j' n' t' q' u' Qj , Zv' e' j' v' h' r' t' e' b' v' | h' Z' B' t' P' v' K' i' ' K' b' v' i' k' b' , n' v' R' v' i' n' t' j' l' g' v' - e' v' c' , Zv' i' t' t' k' G' t' K' e' f' i' A' - f' K' v' i' t' Z' v' i' v' h' v' q' b' v' ! Z' t' e' GB ga'weE' t' i' c' Ō' g' c' R' b' f' b' v' b' w' e' a' Kvi' Y' w' b' t' R' t' i' A' Z' v' Z' i' k' c' f' i' v' c' y' i' A' - f' K' v' i' b' v' Ki' t' Z' c' v' i' t' j' l' , w' Ō' Z' x' q' c' R' b' f' Z' v' A' t' b' K' L' w' b' B' Kti w' Qj Ges Z' Z' x' q' c' R' b' f' G' t' m' GB A' - f' K' v' i' Z' c' f' i' v' c' y' i' f' i' t' e' m' e' u' b' e' n' t' q' t' Q' | Zv' i' f' t' j' B' t' M' t' Q' th Zv' i' ce' e' j' " l' t' K' v' t' b' v' G' K' m' g' q' K. I. K' w' Q' t' j' v' | A\_ f' G' K' R' b' K. I. K' i' c' y' f' t' j' v' k' c' w' i' Y' Z' nevi c' i' w' b' t' R' i' e' v' c' - g' v' t' K' A' - f' K' v' i' b' v' Ki' t' Z' c' v' i' t' j' l' , Zv' i' c' y' A\_ f' i' B' K. I. K' i' b' w' Z' i' R' b' ` Zv' i' ` v' v' t' K' A' - f' K' v' i' Kiv' U' v' L' p' t' e' n' k' A' m' e' b' q' , Z' t' e' A' v' d' U' v' i' A' j' ` v' v' t' Z' v' , Z' v' B' c' f' i' v' c' y' i' A' - f' K' v' i' t' m' K' t' i' b' v' , wKš' Zv' i' c' y' A\_ f' i' H' K. I. K' i' t' c' s' c' y' t' i' R' b' ` K. I. K' i' A' w' - Z' i' - f' K' v' i' K' i' e' v' i' t' K' v' t' b' v' c' Ō' q' v' R' b' B' t' b' | A' v' g' v' t' i' t' t' k' GB N' U' b' w' u' B' N' t' U' t' Q' | 3/4' c' y' " l' a' t' i' w' k' v' f' Z' - g' a' w' e' E' c' w' i' e' v' t' i' K' v' D' i' k' L' p' k' 3' K' t' i' a' t' i' A' v' c' u' b' h' w' t' R' i' v' K' i' t' Z' \_ v' t' K' b' , Zv' n' t' j' Zv' i' v' G' K' m' g' q' n' q' t' Z' v' - f' K' v' i' K' i' t' e' th, Zv' i' t' K' v' t' b' v' G' K' c' e' e' j' " l' M' Ō' t' g' e' v' m' K' i' t' Z' b' e' t' U' , Z' t' e' w' Z' w' b' t' g' v' t' U' B' K. I. K' w' Q' t' j' b' b' v' , w' Q' t' j' b' R' i' g' ` v' i' ! G' K' m' g' q' t' h' g' b' g' n' j' g' v' b' m' e' t' s' - c' w' i' e' v' t' i' t' j' v' K' R' b' ` w' e' K' i' t' Z' b' th, Zv' i' t' ce' e' j' " l' i' v' A' v' i' e' t' t' k' G' t' m' t' Q' b' N' GB ` w' e' i' U' l' t' m' i' K' g' | m' 1/2' Z' v' i' Y' B' c' k' e' D' V' t' e' m' e' v' i' c' e' e' j' " l' B' h' w' R' i' g' ` v' i' w' Q' t' j' v' Zv' n' t' j' K. I. K' w' Q' t' j' v' t' k' ? w' K' s' e' v'

evsj v' tk tgvU Rwg` v' t' i' msL' v' B- ev KZ wQ'tj v? KZB- ev wQ'tj v gnj gvb Rwg` v' t' i' msL' v? GK h' M' Av' t' M' l' , Awg' h' L' b' w' e' k' t' e' ` v' j' t' q' c' o' z' i' g' , Z' L' b' A' š' Z' A' t' a' R' w' k' v' \_ f' B' Av' t' Z' v' M' Ō' g' t' t' k' N' g' j' Z' K. I. K' c' w' i' e' v' i' t' t' k' , w' K' š' ` c' v' i' Z' c' t' f' i' Zv' i' v' t' m' c' h' 1/2' D' t' j' = K' i' t' Z' v' b' v' , c' h' 1/2' D' t' v' t' M' t' j' G' w' o' t' q' h' v' e' v' i' t' P' o' v' K' i' t' Z' v' , b' v' t' O' v' e' o' e' v' i' g' t' Z' v' t' K' D' t' j' t' M' \_ v' k' t' j' - f' K' v' i' K' i' t' Z' v' e' t' U' th t' m' M' Ō' g' t' t' k' B' G' t' m' t' Q' N' w' K' š' ` t' m' L' v' t' b' Zv' i' e' v' e' v' w' e' k' v' j' f' - m' e' u' w' E' i' g' w' j' K' | N' u' b' o' e' U' i' v' Q' v' o' v' t' K' D' Av' m' j' m' Z' ` U' v' R' v' b' t' Z' c' v' i' t' Z' v' b' v' | GB A' e' ` v' G' L' t' b' v' P' j' t' Q' | e' v' s' j' v' t' t' k' i' c' v' e' w' j' K' w' e' k' t' e' ` v' j' q' \_ w' j' i' A' š' Z' k' Z' K' i' v' 50' f' v' M' Q' v' t' B' M' Ō' g' t' t' k' Av' t' m' , w' K' š' ` t' m' U' v' Zv' i' v' - f' K' v' i' K' t' i' b' v' | G' A' e' ` v' q' A' v' c' u' b' h' w' G' w' b' t' q' t' m' L' v' t' b' R' w' i' c' P' r' j' v' b' , Zv' n' t' j' w' b' w' Ō' Z' f' v' t' e' B' f' j' Ges w' e' a' w' s' K' i' d' j' v' d' j' c' v' t' e' b' | G' g' b' G' K' w' R' w' i' c' w' b' t' q' A' v' g' v' i' G' K' e' U' i' m' t' 1/2' Z' K' e' t' a' w' Q' j' | R' w' i' t' c' i' d' j' v' d' j' e' j' w' Q' j' th, G' L' b' k' Z' K' i' v' 10' f' v' M' Q' v' t' l' M' Ō' g' t' t' k' Av' t' m' b' v' | A' w' i' g' e' j' j' v' g' G' U' v' A' m' e' e' | e' v' c' v' i' U' v' Zv' t' K' e' y' s' t' q' e' j' v' i' c' i' l' t' m' e' v' e' A' e' ` U' v' - f' K' v' i' K' t' i' w' b' | e' i' s' A' v' g' v' i' A' A' Z' v' l' g' l' Z' v' w' b' t' q' , Ges R' w' i' t' c' i' g' n' v' b' d' j' v' d' t' j' i' c' Ō' Z' A' v' g' v' i' g' l' f' A' b' v' ` v' t' t' l' K' i' " Y' v' l' w' e' ` t' c' i' n' w' m' t' n' t' m' t' Q' | A' v' g' v' i' GB e' U' u' l' n' t' " Q' e' B' c' o' v' e' y' x' R' x' e' l' | R' x' e' t' b' l' t' K' v' t' b' w' i' b' t' m' Zv' i' P' v' i' c' v' t' k' Z' w' k' t' q' t' t' L' u' b' | t' m' - l' c' v' e' w' j' K' w' e' k' t' e' ` v' j' t' q' i' Q' v' t' , w' K' š' ` t' K' v' t' b' w' i' b' K' v' t' Q' i' e' U' u' l' i' e' i' w' e' M' Z' R' x' e' b' R' v' b' v' i' t' P' o' v' K' t' i' w' b' | Zv' i' K' v' t' Q' t' m' - B' Zv' i' c' w' \_ e' x' , A\_ f' t' m' h' v' f' i' e' t' Q' A' b' ` m' e' v' B' l' w' b' w' Ō' Z' f' v' t' e' B' Z' v' B' f' i' e' t' Q' , t' m' t' h' i' K' g' c' w' i' e' v' i' t' t' k' G' t' m' t' Q' A' b' ` i' v' l' w' b' w' Ō' Z' f' v' t' e' B' t' Z' g' b' c' w' i' e' v' i' t' t' k' B' G' t' m' t' Q' | t' K' v' t' b' v' i' K' g' D' e' y' c' k' v' t' k' i' R' b' ` A' w' i' g' GB e' U' u' l' i' K\_ v' D' t' j' = K' i' w' Q' b' v' , K' i' w' Q' G' U' v' t' e' v' S' v' t' Z' t' h' N' R' b' R' x' e' t' b' i' m' t' 1/2' w' e' v' O' b' e' GB t' k' Y' x' i' e' y' x' R' x' e' t' i' n' v' t' Z' c' t' o' A' v' g' v' t' i' w' P' š' v' i' R' M' n' u' l' t' K' g' b' G' K' t' c' t' k' Z' E' p' b' f' p' - c' w' i' m' s' L' v' b' w' b' f' p' - e' B' u' b' f' p' n' t' q' c' t' o' t' Q' ; h' v' i' dtj Av' m' j' m' Z' ` t' K' v' t' b' w' i' b' B' A' v' g' v' t' i' R' v' b' v' n' t' q' l' t' v' b' v' | h' v' t' n' v' K' , t' L' v' h' v' t' " Q' N' g' a' w' e' E' i' v' , w' K' s' e' v' g' a' w' e' E' nevi c' Ō' l' u' q' v' i' t' f' Z' t' i' A' v' t' Q' G' g' b' t' j' v' t' K' i' v' w' b' t' R' t' i' t' k' K' o' t' K' A' - f' K' v' i' K' i' t' Z' P' v' q' N' G' w' u' g' a' w' e' E' t' i' A' v' t' i' K' i' U' ` e' n' k' o' ` | t' h' g' b' , A' v' g' v' t' i' g' a' w' e' E' i' v' f' t' j' t' M' t' Q' Zv' i' t' ce' e' j' " l' w' Q' t' j' b' G' t' t' k' i' t' L' t' U' L' v' l' q' v' g' v' b' y' t' i' B' G' K' R' b' , A' v' i' f' t' j' t' M' t' Q' e' t' j' B' w' b' a' w' e' E' t' i' m' e' t' U' A' Z' ` s' - w' b' P' z' a' v' i' Y' v' t' c' v' l' Y' K' i' v' Zv' i' t' c' f' i' m' e' n' q' |

6. Gevi Gt' i Pw' t' Uv GKUz e' s' t' b' q' v' ` i' Kvi | Av' t' M' B' e' t' j' w' Q' N' g' a' w' e' E' t' i' m' e' t' P' t' q' e' o' m' e' u' ` Zv' i' t' i' g' j' ` t' e' v' a' | Giv g' j' ` t' e' v' a' ` Zwi K' t' i' N' GB g' j' ` t' e' v' a' A' e' k' ` B' w' b' t' R' t' i' i' ` v' t' \_ w' b' t' R' t' i' i' g' t' Z' v' K' t' i' | g' a' w' e' E' nevi R' b' ` t' h' t' n' Z' v' w' k' v' l' v'

GkũU Acwĩnvh®gva'gŃĩ Gt̃i Pwi Ĩ tevSvi Rb̃ ZivB we`gvb wkwŃve`vUvI  
 ejS t̃ L̃v`i Kivi | Awg wkwŃv e`v ejZ i agvĬ cvW'cȳ K ev wkwŃvcđZōvb ev  
 wkwŃK-QvĬ m̃=úK®BZ w̃ t̃KB tevSw'Q bv| wkwŃv jvf̃fi Rb̃ wkwŃvcđZōvb̃i  
 cwi tek GKũU „i“ZcY®w̃el q ejU, wKŠ' G-I mZ' th, wkwŃvUv i ay cđZōvb̃i  
 w̃el q bq| cwi evi t̃ t̃K, mgvR t̃ t̃K, cvW'cȳ t̃Ki evB̃ti Aṽt̃iv eú ai t̃bi eB  
 t̃ t̃K, wgvWqvŃ ti w̃Wl -tUvj wfkb-msev` cĬ-bvUK-w̃m̃t̃bgv BZ w̃ Ń t̃ t̃KI  
 GKRb̃ gvbyl̃ bvbvi Kg wkwŃv jvf̃ K̃ti ṽt̃K | GmeiwKQyetePbvq Aṽt̃j Aṽg̃iv  
 t̃ L̃t̃Z cṽtevŃ Aṽg̃t̃ i cwi evi t̃ jv, we`gvb mgvRKwṼt̃gv, wkwŃvcđZōvb̃i  
 DcKiY t̃ jv (eB-cȳ K, wkwŃK, Kvmi`g, cwi tek BZ w̃) , wgvWqv t̃ jv (Aṽt̃MB  
 et̃j w̃Q Aw̃Kvsk wgvWqṽi gṽw̃j K D"PweĒ ñt̃j I tmme`Lj K̃ti Aṽt̃Q gãweĒiv  
 Ges Zviv c̃Pvi Ki t̃Q gãwetĒiB̃ gj`teva) GKRb̃t̃K t̃Kej B gãweĒ nevi  
 c̃ivgk® w̃ t̃q hṽt̃Q | GKRb̃ w̃ i`w̃cZv hLb̃ Zvi m̃šṽt̃K wkwŃZ K̃ti t̃Zvj vi  
 t̃ c̃et̃ t̃Lb̃ ZLb̃ GKB m̃ t̃ c̃et̃ t̃Lb̃ th, Zvi c̃j̃ wkwŃZ ñt̃q Ńeo Aw̃dmvi Ń  
 ñte, Ńf̃ t̃ jvK Ń ñte | GB f̃ t̃ jvK wKŠ' gãweĒ f̃ t̃ jvK | A\_w̃ Zvi m̃vg̃t̃b  
 Aṽ k̃® t̃ c̃et̃ ej t̃Z gãweĒiv Aṽt̃Q Ges tm̃ mdj̃ f̃ṽte GB t̃ c̃em̃šṽt̃bi gã  
 w̃ t̃q c̃em̃z̃ K̃i t̃Z t̃c̃t̃i t̃Q, d̃t̃j c̃j̃ w̃U t̃K̃ej gãweĒB̃ ñt̃Z P̃vq | i ay cwi evi  
 t̃Kb, t̃ d̃t̃j c̃Q g̃ eB̃w̃ Zṽt̃K b̃w̃ZevK̃ t̃KlvqŃ Ńm̃`v mZ' K\_ṽ eṽj̃ t̃e, Am̃rm̃ t̃  
 cwi Z̃w̃m̃ Ki Ń BZ w̃ Ń G t̃ jv | gãwetĒiB̃ b̃w̃ZevK̃ | GB mZ' gãwetĒi  
 mZ', GB mr-Am̃t̃Zi m̃s̃Áw̃U | gãwetĒiB̃ Zwi | Zvi t̃P̃t̃q eo K\_ṽ Ń m̃`v mZ'  
 K\_ṽ ej t̃j ev Am̃rm̃ cwi Z̃w̃m̃ Ki t̃j̃ eot̃Rvi gãweĒB̃ ñlqv hṽt̃e,  
 t̃Kṽt̃bṽf̃ṽteB̃ D"PweĒ ñlqv hṽt̃e bṽ | i ay cW'cȳ K̃B̃ bq, hui ṽ GBme b̃w̃ZevK̃  
 L̃p̃ gb̃ w̃ t̃q t̃Klvb̃ tm̃B wkwŃKivi gãweĒ | Ggb̃w̃K wkwŃvcđZōvb̃i t̃Uw̃ej -  
 t̃P̃qvi t̃ jv ch̃S-(A\_w̃ cwi t̃et̃ki hveZ̃xq Ab̃ t̃) Zṽt̃K gãweĒB̃ ñt̃Z et̃j | w̃K  
 i Kg? Z̃w̃g GB ñl, tm̃B ñl, ñt̃j Z̃w̃g gh̃ṽ cṽte | tm̃B gh̃ṽ Avevi  
 gãwetĒi m̃x̃g Oṽoq bṽ | AṽR ch̃S-t̃Kṽt̃bṽ cwi evi wkwŃvcđZōvb̃-wkwŃK, gv-  
 eev, eBc̃ȳ K BZ w̃ K̃ṽD̃t̃K D"PweĒ ñl qvi t̃c̃ŃYṽ h̃w̃M̃t̃q̃Q et̃j Aṽg̃vi R̃vb̃v  
 t̃b̃B | eis w̃m̃t̃bgṽ bṽŨt̃K, M̃i -Dcb̃ṽtm̃ D"PweĒ t̃ i w̃P̃w̃ Z̃ Kiv nq̃ i w̃Zg̃t̃Zv  
 w̃f̃t̃j b̃ w̃m̃t̃m̃te, D"PweĒ t̃ i w̃b̃q̃š̃ỹxb̃ wgvWqv t̃ jv th̃ f̃vl̃q̃ D"PweĒ t̃ i w̃b̃`b̃x̃q  
 K̃w̃Z̃R̃w̃m̃bx̃ Z̃t̃j̃ at̃i Zṽ Ab̃ t̃Kṽt̃bṽ t̃K̃Ỹxi t̃q̃t̃ t̃ K̃ti bṽ | gãwetĒi w̃P̃š̃ṽx̃j̃  
 Ask̃w̃ A\_w̃ ej̃x̃R̃x̃eṽ t̃Zṽ G̃ w̃el t̃q̃ i w̃Zg̃t̃Zṽ tm̃ṽP̃vi | Zviṽ GK̃w̃ t̃K̃ th̃gb̃  
 D"PweĒ t̃ i M̃vj̃ w̃w̃j̃ K̃ti, Ab̃ w̃ t̃K̃ gãweĒ nevi Rb̃ w̃ K̃seṽ \_ṽK̃vi Rb̃  
 bvbvi Kg h̃j̃ Z̃t̃K̃P̃ I i w̃Z-b̃w̃Zi AeZ̃vi Yṽ K̃ti | Aṽt̃MB̃ et̃j̃ w̃QŃ gãweĒ  
 ej̃x̃R̃x̃eṽ Zvi t̃K̃Ỹx̃t̃K̃ Abo GKũU Ae t̃ ṽt̃b̃ t̃ L̃t̃Z̃ P̃vb̃ |

gãweĒ ej̃x̃R̃x̃eṽ K̃x̃f̃ṽte Zvi t̃K̃Ỹx̃t̃K̃ b̃w̃Z̃ t̃Klvb̃ Zvi GKũU D`vni Y  
 t̃`qṽ hṽK | g̃nvb̃ M̃i K̃vi -Jcb̃w̃m̃K̃ AṽLZvi`ṽg̃vg̃ṽ B̃w̃j̃ q̃m̃ w̃b̃t̃R̃ gãweĒ ñt̃q̃l  
 gãweĒ t̃ i m̃gṽt̃j̃ ṽP̃bṽq̃ w̃Q̃t̃j̃ b̃ g̃t̃i, w̃b̃t̃R̃I m̃ṽiṽ R̃xeb̃ at̃i gãweĒ t̃ i Abo-  
 APj̃ gj̃ t̃eṽtai m̃x̃g̃ṽb̃ w̃w̃Õt̃q̃ P̃t̃j̃ t̃h̃t̃Z̃ t̃P̃t̃q̃Ńb̃, Ges GBme i w̃Z-b̃w̃Z̃t̃K̃  
 Z̃x̃ef̃ṽte AṽÑṽZ̃ K̃ti t̃Q̃b̃ | w̃KŠ' Gme Ki t̃Z̃ w̃M̃t̃q̃ w̃Z̃wb̃ w̃b̃t̃RB̃ th̃ tek̃w̃K̃Oy  
 gj̃ t̃eṽtai R̃b̃f̃ w̃ t̃`Ńb̃, tm̃Uṽ nq̃t̃Zṽ t̃Lq̃j̃ I K̃ti b̃wb̃ | GK̃ m̃ṽw̃ṽK̃ṽti w̃Z̃wb̃  
 et̃j̃ w̃Q̃t̃j̃ b̃Ń Ńm̃ṽavi Ỹ gṽbyl̃ th̃ f̃ṽt̃j̃ ṽf̃ṽte eũP̃te Gulṽ Aw̃g̃ t̃Kṽt̃bṽ b̃w̃Z̃teva t̃ t̃K̃  
 eṽj̃ b̃ṽŃ eṽj̃ K̃ṽĒAṽb̃ t̃ t̃K̃; m̃ṽt̃g̃ i m̃gṽR̃ P̃vl̃ q̃vl̃ K̃ṽĒAṽt̃bi B̃ P̃vl̃ q̃vl̃ Ń  
 eṽj̃ ṽeũj̃` th, w̃Z̃wb̃ th̃ K̃ṽĒAṽt̃bi K\_ṽ et̃j̃ b̃ Zṽ gãwetĒiB̃ K̃ṽĒAṽb̃ |  
 D"PweĒ t̃ i GB̃ K̃ṽĒAṽb̃ \_ṽK̃vi c̃k̃B̃ Aṽt̃mb̃ṽ, K̃vi Ỹ Zṽ Zṽ t̃ i t̃K̃Ỹx̃ t̃`Ń`P̃ w̃et̃f̃q̃  
 hṽte, w̃b̃t̃R̃i t̃K̃Ỹxi ãỹsm̃ t̃w̃t̃K̃ Aṽt̃e | Avevi G̃gb̃ K̃ṽĒAṽb̃ th̃ \_ṽK̃t̃Z̃ cṽti eṽ  
 \_ṽK̃ṽ D̃w̃P̃Z̃ w̃b̃weĒiṽ Zṽ f̃ṽet̃Z̃B̃ cṽti b̃ṽ, G̃gb̃w̃K̃ K̃i b̃ṽl̃ K̃ti b̃ṽ eṽ K̃i b̃ṽ K̃ivi  
 m̃ṽnm̃ cṽq̃bṽ | gãwetĒi GB̃ th̃ K̃ṽĒAṽb̃ Zṽt̃K̃ Aṽc̃wb̃ f̃ṽt̃j̃ ṽ ej̃ t̃eb̃, b̃w̃K̃ L̃vi ṽc̃  
 ej̃ t̃eb̃? h̃w̃ f̃ṽt̃j̃ ṽ et̃j̃ b̃ Zṽt̃j̃ Aṽcb̃ṽt̃K̃ t̃`K̃vi Ki t̃Z̃B̃ ñte th, gãweĒiṽ  
 G̃gb̃ w̃K̃Oy K̃ṽĒAṽb̃ eṽ gj̃ t̃eva eṽ b̃w̃Z̃teva Z̃w̃i K̃ti hṽ w̃b̃R̃ t̃K̃Ỹxi m̃x̃g̃ṽb̃  
 w̃w̃Õt̃q̃ Ab̃ t̃K̃Ỹxi R̃b̃ I K̃j̃ ṽỸKi et̃j̃ w̃et̃w̃P̃Z̃ nq̃ | G̃L̃vb̃Uṽq̃ G̃tm̃  
 gãweĒ t̃ i c̃k̃sm̃ṽ b̃ṽ K̃ti cṽiṽ hṽq̃ bṽ | h̃j̃ h̃j̃ at̃i G̃iṽ GBme gj̃ t̃eṽtai K\_ṽ  
 et̃j̃ Aṽm̃t̃Q̃ | m̃Z̃Zṽ, m̃Z̃`ew̃ Zṽ, b̃ṽq̃c̃i ṽq̃b̃Zṽ, t̃`k̃t̃c̃Ń, gṽbeK̃j̃ ṽỸ BZ w̃  
 w̃b̃t̃q̃ gãweĒ w̃P̃š̃w̃e t̃ i w̃P̃š̃vi Aš-t̃b̃B̃ | Ges w̃el q̃ t̃ jṽ Zviṽ w̃b̃R̃ t̃K̃Ỹxi g̃t̃ã  
 G̃gb̃ f̃ṽte X̃j̃K̃t̃q̃ w̃ t̃Z̃ cṽti th, m̃ew̃K̃Oy t̃P̃t̃q̃ G t̃ jṽ B̃ Zṽ t̃ i K̃ṽt̃Q̃ eo ñt̃q̃  
 I t̃ṽ, Ges i ay Z̃t̃ĒB̃ bq, w̃el q̃w̃U Zviṽ P̃P̃P̃ K̃ti | GKũU D`vni Ỹ w̃ t̃j̃ e`ṽcṽi Uṽ  
 teṽSṽ hṽte | eis̃j̃ ṽt̃ t̃ki m̃g̃ -MYAṽt̃ ṽj̃ t̃b̃ gãweĒ t̃ i Ask̃M̃h̃Ỹ w̃Q̃t̃j̃ ṽ t̃P̃ṽL̃  
 coṽi g̃t̃Zṽ | m̃w̃Z̃` ej̃ t̃Z̃ K̃x̃Ń Ń52-Gi f̃vl̃ṽ Aṽt̃ ṽj̃ b̃ t̃ t̃K̃ i i` K̃ti Ń90-Gi  
 MYAṽt̃ ṽj̃ b̃ ch̃S-meB̃ cwi P̃w̃j̃ Z̃ ñt̃q̃t̃Q̃ gãweĒ t̃ i B̃ t̃b̃Z̃t̃Z̃ | Ask̃M̃h̃Ỹ |  
 Aṽt̃iṽ cwi®wi f̃ṽte ej̃ ṽ hṽq̃ Ń71-Gi g̃ỹ h̃x̃ Oṽoq̃ Ab̃ me t̃ jṽ Aṽt̃ ṽj̃ b̃ Aṽm̃t̃j̃  
 gãweĒ t̃ i B̃ Aṽt̃ ṽj̃ b̃ | g̃ỹ h̃t̃x̃ Aṽc̃ṽgi gṽb̃t̃li m̃m̃uq̃ Ask̃M̃h̃Ỹ \_ṽK̃t̃j̃ I Gi  
 cUf̃ng̃ Z̃w̃i K̃ti w̃Q̃ gãweĒiṽ Ges Gi t̃b̃Z̃t̃Z̃ | w̃Q̃t̃j̃ b̃ gãweĒiṽB̃ | GBme  
 Aṽt̃ ṽj̃ b̃, m̃s̃M̃Ńg̃, h̃x̃ gãweĒiṽ t̃K̃ej̃ w̃b̃t̃R̃t̃ i t̃K̃Ỹx̃ t̃`Ń`® i q̃ṽi R̃b̃ B̃ K̃ti t̃Q̃  
 G̃gb̃w̃ f̃ṽeṽ L̃p̃ f̃j̃ ñte | Gi g̃t̃ã t̃`k̃t̃c̃Ń w̃Q̃t̃j̃ ṽ, w̃Q̃t̃j̃ ṽ R̃b̃M̃t̃Ỹi g̃ỹ i  
 AṽK̃ṽ®ṽ, gṽb̃t̃li R̃b̃ K̃j̃ ṽỸw̃P̃š̃ṽ | GB̃ f̃ṽeṽ-w̃P̃š̃ṽ t̃ jṽ Zṽ t̃ i g̃t̃ã G̃Z̃UṽB̃  
 c̃Ńj̃ w̃Q̃t̃j̃ ṽ th, w̃b̃t̃R̃t̃ i c̃ŃỸ ch̃S-D̃rm̃M̃®Ki t̃Z̃ w̃Ńaṽ K̃ti w̃b̃ Zviṽ | g̃ỹ h̃x̃ Oṽoq̃  
 Ab̃ ṽb̃` Aṽt̃ ṽj̃ b̃ m̃s̃M̃Ńg̃ t̃ jṽ t̃Z̃ hṽiṽ c̃ŃỸ w̃ t̃q̃t̃Q̃ Zṽ t̃ i c̃Ńq̃ 99 f̃ṽM̃B̃ gãweĒ |  
 hṽiṽ gãweĒ t̃ i eṽQ̃w̃eP̃vi ñx̃b̃f̃ṽte M̃vj̃ w̃w̃j̃ K̃ti b̃ Zviṽ GB̃ w̃el q̃w̃U f̃t̃j̃ hṽb̃ |

Gt'i BuzevPK tKvibwKQb Zviv LtR cvb bv, tctj l cksmv KitZ `vi'Y KvcP` Ktib, hw l GB cksmv Zvt`i cbc`| ga'weEiv, wetkl Kti GB tkYxi Zi'Y AskwU, hLb wBR tkYxi gj`teva,tjvtK ZxeFvte aviY Kti, ZLb Zviv Kx Amæ Nubv NuUtq tdjvi QlgZv ARB Kti Zvi cdyV Zviv tiLto fvlv Avf`vj tb, wKQv Avf`vj tb, 69-Gi MYAfyI vtb, gyp³hfx Ges 90-Gi MYAvf`vj bmn Ab`vb` Avf`vj b l mSMotg| cbc cOZ`K tQttB Zviv wbsKk weRq ARB Kti to| wKs` GB m½ G-l ejv`i Kvi th, Zviv Zvt`i GB weRq ati ivLto cvtib| th Dti k` l j`Q` wbtq Zviv Avf`vj b-msMotg AskMhY Kti uQj, weRq AmRZ nevi ci Zviv Awe®vi Kti N GB weRq wQbZvB ntq tMtQ, Ges hviw wQbZvB Kti to Zvivi Zvt`i B tkYxi tjvK| ga'weEiv Kx cwi gY mevik tWtK AvbtZ cvti Zvi cdyVI Zviv tiLto gyp³hfx ci e'vcK j jZivR-Pwi-WvKwZ-Kvtj vevRwi -ivnvRwb-wQbZvB Kti| l B mgq RbMtYi `cæ l cZvki evtivUv emRtq Zviv wbtRiv dtj tdtc weKU tPniv aviY Kti to, GZUvB weKU th ZvtK Avi ga'weE etj wPuyZB Kiv hvq bv| GKB Nubv GKUzmwGZ AvKti ntj l Ntu to 090-Gi MYAvf`vj tbi ci| Zte ejv`i Kvi N th ga'weE hK Kti uQj Avi th ga'weE GB j jZivR Ask wbtq uQj Zviv GKB ga'weE bq| weliu wetkH Kij Avgiv nqtZv wKQy tgSij K cOkæ DEi ctev|

7.

AvfMB etj uQ ga'wetEi wPshxj AskwU A\_® epX-Rxexiv hM hM ati mZZv, mZ'ew` Zv, b`qci vqbZv, t`ktc, gybeKj`vY BZ`w` gj`teva mto l Zv i Qlv Kivi Dcvq wbtq K\_v etj AvmtQb| wKs` t` Lv hv`Q Gme bwiZevK` cbcB gvtV gviv hv`Q| huiv G\_s,tjv etj b, AtbK mgq t` Lv hvq, `qs Zvt`i mSbi vB G\_s,tjvi t\_vovB-tKvi Kti| Zviv mZ'ew` ZvtK wbtq nvmvnm Kti, mZZvtK gtb Kti tevKvgx, b`vqci vqbZvtK gtb Kti `pZv Avi t`ktcK gtb Kti KcgEKZv| Gi Kvi Y wK? Kvi Y nt`Q N ga'wetEi cbc g tRbtiktb Gme bwiZevK` tek KvR w`tj l, wZixq cRbB Gi gta`Kvi duKtdvKi\_s,tjv ati dtj Ges Awe®vi Kti th, GKU Pvj vKPZi ntj Avi Gme gj`tevatK LvbKuv mwi tq ivLto cvti B ga'wetEi mxgvbv wWitq D`PwetEi D³aj RMtZ cbc Kiv hvq, l cti l Vv hvq (t` Lv hv`Q, hviv l cti DVtZ Pvg Zviv B Gme gj`tevatK efor AvOj t` Lvq; ga'wetEi GB AskwUB `xzbZvi ci bwiZvnb j jZivR Ask wbtq uQj), Ges l cti l Vvi wmwU th LpB mi", GKm½

GKRtbi tewk l B wmo w`tq l Vv hvq bv, tm AwPtiB tmUv Awe®vi Kti dtj | dtj cbcB ZvtK mevi KvQ t`K wevObentZ nq, l Vvi mgq tCOb t`K tKD Zvi cvtk Avmvi tPov Kij tm ZvtK KbB gvti, av`v gvti; mvgtb \_vKv tjvKwK j`vs gvti Avi tCOb DVtZ \_vKv tjvKwK gvti wCQ-j w\_| GZme KbB, av`v, j`vs, wCQ w\_ gvti Z tMtj cbc Zvi Rb` thUv evav ntq `wovq tmUv nt`Q GZKvj ati wktL Avm ga'weE gj`teva| dtj l cti l Vvi Rb` ZvtK AwbevFvteB Gme gj`teva tSto dtj Z nq N Avi GfvteB RbB tbq (mvgmRK fvl`gtZ) bwiZewwRZ, j jUiv, Av`kxib (GB bwiZ l Av`tkP gvb`Ew wKs` ga'wetEi `Zwi Kiv) D`PwetE mæc0vq| Gi dtj wK ga'wetEi gj`teva\_s,tjv mgvR t`K Davl ntq hvq? bv, hvq bv| bwiZewwK Abo cjt b wPšwe` t`i cikvcwK bZb bZb wPšwe` t`i D`PwetE nq ga'wetEi tFZi t`K B| Gt'i K\_vvZP Zvi wBR tkYxtK cfwvZ Ki`K Avi bvB Ki`K, wæweE t`K hviv ga'weE ntZ Pvto Zvt`i Kvto G\_s,tjv LpB gj`evb l `i`Zcy`ntq l tV N Kvi Y Zvi mgvR G\_s,tjv tbB, tm gtb Kti G\_s,tjv wLtj B tm Zvi t`cæ ga'wetE cwi YZ ntZ cvte| dtj Gme bwiZevK`, gj`teva wKsev Av`tkP Avte`b mnmv dwtq hvq bv| AZGe ejv hvq, ga'weE nt`Q GKU U`vbwRkb wciwQw| wæweEiv `cæ t`L ga'weE nevi, Avevi ga'weE ntqB eotRvi GK ev `B cRb N Zvici D`PwetE nevi Rb` tZvotRvi `i` Kti N A\_® ga'weE Ae`vbuUz tKDB `xN® b \_vKtZ Pvg bv|

8.

ga'wetEi wbtq K\_v ejtZ tMtj metPq mvaviY th cbc l tV, Zv ntj v N GB tkYxi fivel`r wK? gvKhev`x wPšwe` iv ga'wetEi KtKv bv tkYx wntmteB gvtZ bvi vR| tKD hw` gvtbb l Zvntj m½ m½ Mjvi iM dwtq D`PKtE G K\_vl ejtZ tftj b bv th, GB tkYxi Ae`v ggtP Ges AwPtiB Giv gZeiY Kite| hM ci hM ati Zviv GB K\_v ejtj l cKZctQ t` Lv hv`Q, ga'weE tZv gitQb bv eis Zvt`i AvKvi l AvqZb w`b w`b tetoB PjtQ| Zviv iay tetP Avto ZvB bq, eis tek `vctUi m½ tetP Avto| Aek` 20 eQi AvtMi ga'weE mgvRi m`m'iv th GLtbv ga'weE B Avto Zv ejv hvq bv| tKD tPov PwI Kti D`PwetEi RMtZ Pjt tMtQ, tKD ev hfx wKtZ bv tcti wæweE ntq tMtQ| GB wæweE tK B gj`Z wæ-ga'weE ejv nt`Q| wetEi wePti Giv wæweE B, wKs` thtnZi ga'weE mgvRi gj`teva\_s,tjv Zviv tek k³fvteB Avkto ati \_vtK ZvB Zvt`i K cwi Pq Kwi tq w`tZ tMtj Agb GKU mgvex

brtg WvkZ nq| Abw` tK hviv D`PweE nevi c`uqv i gta` AvtQ`N A\_` h`\_o  
weEevb ntj l hviv ga`weE mgvRi gj`teva`\_tjv GLtbv c`jivcvi memR` w` tZ  
c`tiwb Zv` t`K ejv n`"Q D`P-ga`weE| Avi `y`wZb c`Rb` a`i hviv tmb  
ga`weEB itq tMtQ ZvivB Avmtj ga`weE etj cw`wPwZ cvt`Q| ga`wetEi Pw` T  
eStZ ntj eStZ nte Gt` i tKB| wKs` c`k`nt`"Q GZme ifcvst` c`uqv i tFZ`i  
t`\_tK Zviv KZw` b Zv` i Aw`Zi eRvq ivL`Z cvi`te? ej`vevuj` , ga`weE  
Ae`wU eRvq ivLv tek K`mva`N th-tKv`bv mgq w`b`wetEi KvZv`i P`j hvev  
GKwU Fq`\_v`K| A`tbK mgq t` Lv hvq gv` GK c`R`tb`i e`eavtb GKwU ga`weE  
cw`i evi w`b`wetE` cw`i YZ n`tq`Q| Gi Kg `y`GKwU D`vni Y t` tL Aek` GB tkYx  
gZ`gt`L cw`ZZ GgbwU fvev tKv`bv gv`b nq bv| Kvi Y hZw` b chS`-mgvR  
w`b`wetEiv`\_vK`te Ges Zv` i Rb` wK`v`i `v`i `vq`v`te eU K`i t` qv bv nteN  
ZZw` b chS`-w`b`wetE` t`\_tK ga`wetE` ifcvst` c`uqv eU nte bv| Avi eU nte  
bv etj B bZp K`i ga`weE mgvRi m`m` mSL`v t`to hv`teN A\_` ga`weE  
tkYxi AvKvi AvqZb evotZ`\_vK`te| ga`weE`i` gZi NU`Z cv`i i`agv`  
tkYxnb mgvR c`Zw`Z ntj B| Zv-l GB hv`stZ th, th mgvR tkYxB tbB, tm  
mgvR D`PweE-ga`weE-w`b`wetE` bvgavix tkYx`\_tjv Avmt` tKv` t`K? e`w`  
gvij Kivbq tKv`bv m`u` \_vK`te bv etj B Gme tkYx`\_vKvi c`k` Avtm bv| ej vi  
A`c`v`v iv`L bv th, Gi Kg GKwU mgvR c`Z`ov Kiv m`e` ntj w``gvb mgvR  
Kivv`gv thgb Avgj e` t`j hv`te, tZgvb e` t`j hv`te mvgwRK gj`teva`\_tjv |  
wKs` l i Kg GKwU tkYxnb mgvRi, w`etEi w`Pv`i, GB gvbj`\_tjv i th mvgwRK  
Ae`v`b`\_vK`teN GLbKvi cw`i w`Zi m`t`/Zj bv K`i t`j tmUv`K nq`Zv ga`weE  
tkYxB bvg t` qv th`Z cv`i, hv` l Zv` i gj`teva`\_tjv GLbKvi ga`weE`i` i  
t`P`q m`u`Y`w`f`b`e`K`i`gi n`te| G-w` K t`\_tK t`L`j ej`tZB nq`N ga`weEiv Agi  
l A`v`q`N tKv`bw` bB Gt` i gZi nte bv|

AvM`-, 2002 N R`p, 2003

## evsj v` tki gvbj l i gb

GKRb gvbj hZ`vY tR`M`\_v`K ZZ`vYB wKQy`bv-wKQy`wP`Sv`-K`i, wKQy`bv-wKQy`  
fv`te, GK g`vZ`P Zvi fvebvxb KvU` bv, wKs` GZme fvebv-wP`Svi KZUKB-ev  
tm c`KvK K`i? kZKiv vek fvM, ev eotRvi c`P`K fvM! Gi t`P`q tenk w`o`qB  
bq! Avi P`vB`j B Kx c`KvK Kiv hvq? Kvi Kv`Q c`KvK Ki`te tm, Kvi GZ mgq  
Av`Q GZmewKQy`tkvbi, tKB-ev Zv`K c`jivcvi tevSvi tP`ov Ki`te? GKRb  
gvbj tK ZvB Zvi Aw`Kvsk fvebwP`Sv`-e`K`i gta` Rgv K`i Ke`i th`Z nq! GB  
c`l`q-Ac`Kv`kZ gvbj tK Kx t`K D` tKv`bw` b c`jivcvi ev AvavAw`al tevS? Avi  
tm`v`v` t` GB c`k`wU tZv Aw`evh`v`teB Avtm th, GK Rx`tb GKRb gvbj l i gbB  
thLv`b wKgtZv e`S l Vv hvq bv, tmLv`b GKwU vekv Rb`Mv`oxi gb Kx`v`te  
tevSv m`e? K`\_v ej vi Rb` `evsj v` tki gvbj l i gb` w`el`q`wU`K hZUv gRv` vi  
gtb nq (th`nZi th t`K D` w`el`q`\_v`Pvi K`\_v ej`Z cv`i`teb), Av`j vPbv Ki`Z  
tM`j t` Lv hvq, w`el`q`wU AZ mnR bq, eis tek `y`n (th`nZi G m`e`U th-  
tKv`bv K`\_viB w`ecixZag`K`\_v Av`Q)| Kvi Y, GKRb gvbj l i gb tevSvi Rb`  
Avgiv thfv`te Zvi w`evf`b`e`AvPiY a`i a`i e`vL`v Ki`Z cw`i, Rb`Mv`oxi AvPiY  
wK tmfv`te e`vL`v Kiv m`e? GKwU NUBvi cw`i t`c`v`v`Z Gt`KK gvbj l i c`iZw`v`q  
tZv Gt`KK i Kg, tm`\_tjv t` tL` `Z`S`fv`te GKRb gvbj l i gb tevSvi tP`ov Kiv  
tM`j l Rb`Mv`oxi l ci Gi mvgwRK c`f`ve m`e`U gS` Kiv Kx`fv`te m`e? nuv  
m`e, hv` Avgiv GB AvPiYmg`ni GKwU Mo K`i tbB| Aek` Gi gva`tg  
GKwU Rb`Mv`oxi KZ`\_tjv mvaviY (common) `ew`k`o` wP`v`yZ Kiv tM`j l  
KL`tbvB tKv`bv m`jw` `w`v`x`S`-DcbxZ nl qv hvq bv| Zv`t`j tKb Avgiv  
MociZv djv`d`j i w` tK hv`te, Ab` tKv`bv Dcv`q wK gb tevSv hv`te bv? Gi  
D`E`i i Av`M` e`S` tbqv` i Kvi N` gvbj l i gb tevSvi Dcv`q Kx| gtbw`e`Avbxi v gb  
tevSvi Rb` bvbv i Kg c`x`w`Zi D`v`eb K`i`t`Qb, Avgiv tmK`\_v Rwb| Awg  
gtb`w`e`Avbx bB, tm-me Zv`E`K Av`j vPbv qv hv`l qvi AvM` ev thvM`Zv Avgvi  
tbB, Awg tKej Avgvi w`R`-wKQy`tevSicov l fvevbi K`\_v Avcbv` i mvgtb  
nvmRi Ki`tev|

mvaviYfite GKRb gvbfl i AvPvi-AvPiY, weifbæNUbvq Zvi cÅZm¼qv  
wKsev NUBvmgþn Zvi AskMþtYi aib, Ab` gvbfl i m½ Zvi mæúK®Ges weifbæ  
NUbvi tçf¶tZ GBme mæútkP DÌ vb-cZb BZ`w` mektY Kti Avgiv Zvi gb  
tevSvi tPóv Kitz cwi | cKwzi weifbæNUbvq Zvi AvPiY t`tLl Zvi gb  
LvbKuv tevSv hvq | wKš' Zvi ci l K\_v t`tK hvq | Ggb gvbfl i tZv Afve tB  
hviv wbtRt` i AvteM cKvfk KúÉZ, Zviv Ggb GKwU NUBvq AvteMvçZ` nb  
nqtZv, wKš' cKvk Kti b bv, Zvt` i gb Avgiv wKfite eStev? AZGe Mo Kivi  
gta` thgb, tZgwb AvPiY t`tL gb tevSvi tPóvi gta`l mec` AvtQ | GKwU  
D`vniY t`qv hvK | Avgv` i t`tki mgj` DcKtj i gvbfl t` K\_v GKUz fievþ  
Avcbvii | GB gvbfl t`tjvK me mgq cKwzi fqsKi ifc Avi aYsmjxv t` Lvi  
Rb` cÅZ` vKtZ nq | NwYSo, Rtj v`Qym wK wbt` bçt¶¶ Mnx mgj``gvQ ai tZ  
wMtq Avi wdti bv Avmvi NUBv Zvt` i KvQ Lp cwi wPZ, KviY BtZvgta` Ggb  
AþbK NUBvi cZ`¶¶ kP nevi `f¶¶ Zvt` i nqtQ | Ggb AvfÁZvl Kviv  
Kviv AvtQ th, Rtj v`Qym gZv e`vcK cKwzK `th¶¶ cwi evti i mKj tK  
nwi tq tm wbtR tetP AvtQ | GB tj vKwU KvQ tetP vKvUvB tZv GKwU wgvKj  
(miracle), A\_¶¶ tetP vKvi gZv me`sqKi NUBv Avi Zvi KvQ tB | i ayZvB  
bq, Avkw`šKfite tm GKBMt½ AþbK `Rb nvi tBvi dtj gZi Zvi KvQ Lp  
`vfwæK NUBv; Avti Kwi gZi nqtZv ZvtK tZgb wev`šZ, te`bvZ®l GKvKx  
Kti t`te bv | Ab`w`tK Gt`tk Ggb AþbK AÁj AvtQ thLvþb gvbfl GB  
aitbi Avkw`šK gZi m½ cwi wPZB bq | Zviv evm Kti Zj bvgj Kfite kvš-  
mjbvæo-gvqvqg cKwzK cwi tçtk, cKwz Zvt` i tetP vKvi c¶¶ cjb Kti  
AbKj fvgKv; dtj tetP vKvUvB Zvt` i KvQ `vfwæK, gZiUv A`vfwæK, Avi  
hv` tmUv Avkw`šK gZi nq Zviv Zv gvbZB cvti bv Ges tmUv Zvt` i KvQ  
`xN¶¶ tbi Rb` Avtj vPbvi wlvq` nqt vK | GB `B aitbi gvbfl i gb-  
gvbmKZvi Mo Avcbv Kxfite Kiteb? Gi Kg D`vniY Avtj v`qv hvq | Avgvi  
MógwU cUvi cvto, tmLvþb cUv Lp fvtQ | cÅZeQi AmsL` emwNi, RvgRgv,  
`j, evRvi BZ`w` Pþj hvq cUvi Mþf¶¶ gvbfl Zvt` i me mæú` nwi tq nqt cto  
wbt`^; Amnvq, `wi`¶¶ GKRb tgvUvgwU `^Qj Pvlxl me nwi tq bvg tj Lvq  
fvgvxbt` i LvZvq | mæú` i gwj K n lqv bq, mæú` nwi tq tçj vB thb  
l LvKvi gvbfl i wbvqZ | i ay mæú` i K\_vB ev evj tKb? GKRb gvbfl hLb  
Zvi emw nwi tq tçtj, ZLb wK Zvi AþbKwKQß nwi tq hvq bv? th emwZ Zvi  
Rb¶ l eþov nqt l Vv, th emwi cÅZwU awj KYv, cÅZwU MwQ l MvtQi cvZv l dj  
Ges tmB MvtQ Gtm emv cÅZwU cwiLi m½ Zvi AvRb¶wæo cwi PqN` tmB emw

GLb A%o cwbi wbtP, tmLvþb tdiv tZv `t i K\_v, GgbwK RvqMvUv tPvtL  
t` Lvi l Avi mþhvM tB | tm¶¶¶¶¶ Zvi Avi vKvUv wK? th gvbfl i emw tB,  
Zvi tZv Avmtj wKQß tB | tdivi Rb` wvOZ tKvþv wKvþv tB, cKwš-  
Avktq tB, `vqx wKvþv tJ Lvi NiwU ZvtK memgq duKvB ivLþZ nq | GB  
gvbfl wU AbfWZ, Zvi GB mewKQynwi tq tçjvi Kó wK Avcbvii eSteb? GB  
Avcbv` i, A\_¶¶ hv` i me AvtQ, Zvt` i m½ GB me-nvi tBv gvbfl t` i wK  
tKvþv wj AvtQ? GB `B aitbi gvbfl i gþbi Mo Avgiv Kxfite Kitev?  
Gfite t`LþZ tMtj Avtj wKQy wlvq | Gtm cto | XvKvq RvexKvi mUvþb  
mvi v`k t`tK jvL jvL gvbfl Gtm Rþov nqtQ, Ges GB KgRvex gvbfl i  
GKwU eþov AskB bvi xN` hviv Mvtg¶¶¶ wK tK emPtq ti tLþQ Ges weifbæ  
emvewotZ KvR Kti ga`wÉt` i Z\_vKw\_Z AwfRvZ`tK emPtq ivLþZ fvgKv  
ivLþQ | wKš' t`tki weifbæAÁj t`tK fvtM` i mUvþb Avmvi GB wkvj KgRvex  
gvbfl i gta` Avgvi Mótgi gvbfl cUq tB-B ej tZ tMtj | AvtMB etj wQ, l B  
AÁtj i gvbfl cUvi fvOþbi dtj Zvt` i mewKQynwi tq GK Ki`Y exfrm  
`wv t`¶¶ g¶¶¶¶¶ nqN` Zey XvKvi GZ KvQ t`tKl Zviv tKb XvKvq Avtm bv  
ev AvmtZ Pqv bv? Zvt` i GB gvbmKZvtK Avcbv Kxfite e`vL`v Kiteb? Awg  
Zvt` i AþbKtK wRtÁm Kti t`tLwQ, GgbwK XvKvq Gþb KvRi mþhvM Kti  
t` evi cUv l w`tqQ, wKš' Zviv i wR nq | Dþv` i wbtq w`tqQ N` Zviv Zvt` i  
t`k tQto Ab` tKv`vl thþZ i wR bq | K\_v nq`Q N` t`k ej tZ Zviv Kx  
tevSvtZ Pqv? Zvt` i emwNi tçto tMtQ, Ab` tKvþv Mótg Gtm nqtZv  
tKvþv Ktq gv`v tMwRvi VuBUKz Kti wbtZ tçtj, G Móg Zvi wbtRi bq,  
emwUvKl wbtRi emw ev j hvq bv, KviY GLvþb Gfite AvmtZ tm eva` nqtQ,  
G emwi m½ Zvi tKvþv `šZ l mæúK®tB; Zvntj GUvK tm t`k ej tQ  
tKb? ej tQ Zvi KviY, Avgvi gþb nq, Zviv GKBMt½ KtqKwU cwi evi  
AvktPz nqt GKmt½ Gtm tKvþv GK Mótg VuB wbtqQ N` GB gvbfl t`jv Zvi  
cwi wPZ, Avi Zvi KvQ GB gvbfl t`jvB nq`Q t`k | cwi wPZ gvbfl t`k wntmte  
fivi GB A`wZ wlvq wK Lp mj tç cvl qvi gZv? Avcbvii tKQ wK Gfite  
t`Lb? hviv t`Lb Avi hviv t`Lb bv Zvt` i Mo Kiv hvq Kxfite?  
Zey Avtj vPbvi `v`¶¶¶¶¶ i Mo Kitz nq, bBtj K\_v ev j l tKvþv  
mþhvM vK bv | Zte gþb ivLþZ nte, Avgiv hv wKQy ev j wQ Zv l B Mo  
djvdtj i l ci wRwÉ Kti B, dtj, hv ev j nte Zvi e`wZwug itq hvevi mævæv  
LpB tewK Ges tmB e`wZwug¶¶¶¶¶ Lp GKwU tnj vdtj v Kivi mþhvM tB |

evOwj mətÜ cPwj Z Ges euj fite cPwi Z wKQyMo aviYv,tjvi wtk  
 ZvKvtj BizZevPK wKQycevi mtebv Kg| Gt`tki tenki fvm gvb| B Zvi wBR  
 RmZ mətÜ Lp GKwU fvtjv aviYv tcvlY Kti bv| G t`tk Aek` e3vi  
 gtbv fvevU| etS tbqv hvq| evOwj mətÜ cPwj Z aviYv,tjv wK? KtqKwU K\_v  
 ewj : evOwj iv Aj m I Kg@egt, cikiKvZi, PZi I avÜvevR, Cl@civqb I  
 wnsMKN Atb`i fvtjv Zviv t`Lz cvti bv, urtM, fix, `e\_i BZ`w |  
 Gmtei evBti hviv GZUv KtVvi fite bv etj tgvj vtqgfite Mwj w`tZ Pvb, Zviv  
 etj bN evOwj iv AvteMc@Y| GuvI GKwU Mwj B| Gi gvtb ntjvN AvteMc@Y  
 tZv, Gt`i K\_v tQto `vl, Kx Kitjv bv Kitjv Zv wbtq gv\_v NwigI bv| Avg  
 ej wQ bv th, evOwj Gi tKvbtvUvB bq, Zte G K\_v Aek`B ejv hvq th, G\_v,tjvB  
 evOwji GKgvI cwiPqvPy bq| eis GB aitbi K\_vevZf gta` AwZ  
 mijxKitYi c@Yzv t`Lv hvq| wnb etj b evOwj Aj m I Kg@egt, wZvb wK Lp  
 tftte etj b K\_vUv? wZvb wK KLtbv evOwj tK KvR w`tq t`tLQb th, Zviv  
 Avmtj B Avj m` t`Lvq Kx bv, Avmtj B KvR t`tk gL wdvitq `vtK Kx bv!  
 Avmtj `yPviRb Aj m t`vKtK t`tLB wZvb Gi `vqvivi mgM0 RmZi I ci  
 Pwctq w`tZ Pvb| Avgvi tZv gtb nq evsj vt`tki gvb| Kg@egt tZv bqB, eis  
 Kg@Mj | bBtj th t`k Zvt`i tetP `vKvi bb`Zg Pmn`vUKzciY Kivi MiR  
 t`Lvqvb, tmB t`tk Zviv Kxfite tetP AvtQ? Ggb tZv bq th, GLvtb Lp  
 mnrtRB KvR cvlqv hvq, eis RbmsL`vi fvti RRfZ GB t`tk KvRi tPtq  
 KvRi t`vK tenk, dtj c@ZthwMzv tenk, tmB cwi w`wZtZi tZv gvb| wbtRi  
 KvRwU wKB LpR wbt`Q| Gt`tk hLb dmtj i ev`uvi dj b nq, ZLb Avgvt`i  
 evKclz tbZvtbIxiv Gi KwZz; tbqvi Rb` gvtV-gq`vtb, tiwI -wUwftZ,  
 msev`cI e3Zvi Zpwo tQvUvb; Giv Amr Ges e`gvkN KviY GB ev`uvi  
 dj tb Zvt`i Avt`S tKvbtv KwZz; tbB, Zviv Kl.KtK mvi t`qvb, cvwb tmPi  
 Rb` hšcwZ t`qvb, PvtI Rb` jv0j t`qvb; Dt`ev mvi Pvlqvi Acivta  
 Zvt`i tK\_wj Kti tgti tdjvi D`vniY AvtQ, Zvntj Gi Rb` Zviv KwZz; `we  
 Ktib tKvb mnrtm? cKZctf| Gi tCQtb hv AvtQ Zv ntjvN Avgvt`i Kl.Kt`i  
 Acwigtq c@Yk`| hveZxq c@ZKj Zvi wei`tx` h`k Kti ntj I Zviv wbtRt`i  
 KvRuv gb w`tqB Kti | Guv t`tL tKD tKD Zvt`i tK Aj m etj Mj t`b  
 tKb? Zvi KviY `tUv| c@gwU ntZ cvti GB th, Zviv Kl.Kt`i GB c@Yk`i  
 tLwR ivtLb bv| wZxqUw ntjv tevSvi fj | Avgvt`i gvb| `tjvtK Aj m gtb nq  
 KviY Zvt`i gta` GK A`mZ `elwqK D`vmbZv AvtQ, Avi tmRb`B Zviv Kltbv  
 ctqvRtbi tPtq tenkKQj Rb` e`vKj nq bv| AitZB Lwk GB gvb| `tjvi

gta` Zvb `elwqK KviY mgM0Rxb e`q Kti t`evi c@Yzv tbB| eis bb`Zg  
 c@qvRb wgtU tMtj evowZ Avtqi avÜv Kivi e`tj AvCv w`tq ev Mvb i`tb mgq  
 KwUtg RxbUvtK Zviv AvtiKuz tenk Dctfvm` Kti Zj tZ Pvg| `elwqK  
 t`vKRtbi KvQ Guv tZv Aj mZv wntmte wetePZ ntZB cvti! Avevi GKRB  
 gvb| hLb etj b th, evOwj PZi I avÜvevR ZLb G K\_wUtk GtKvrti  
 webvc@kvtgtb tbevi tKvbtv KviY `vtKbv, eis Dt`ev gtb nq th, wZvb wbtRB  
 PZi I avÜvevR| GKRB gvb| wbtR hw` Zv-B bv nb, Zvntj AvtiKRtbi PvZh®  
 I avÜvevR ati tdjv mnR bq! A`f H t`vKwU wbtRi wKsev Zvi t`Lv Avt`v  
 `yPviRb gvb| I PvZh®I avÜvevRi `vqvivi GKwU wkvj RbtMvxi I ci  
 Pwctq w`tZ Pvb| Gi Kgfvte t`Lz Avgiv GBme euj Kw\_Z evOwji  
 `fve`enkto`i weciXZ AtbKiKg hv`B `uo KivZ cwi | wKŠ` tm-meB  
 Avgvt`i GKgvI D`tk` bq| eis Guv tgb tbqvB fvtjv th, Gme `Yvejxl  
 GB RbtMvxi gta` A`we`+ AvtQ| th t`tki t`vKmsL`v tPvi tKwU, tmLvtb  
 ntiK iKtgi gvb| `wkte GuvB tZv `vfwek| wKŠ` `yPvi`-`kRb gvb| I  
 PwiI`-`enkto`i t`tL ctiv RmZ mətÜ GK aitbi tbvZevPK wUvtS`-tctQ hvI qv  
 tKvbtv mpyx`i cwiPq bq| Zte evOwj th wbtRt`i tK wbtq GZme evtR K\_v  
 etj, Gi GKwU BizZevPK w`KI AvtQ| tKD GKRB hLb tKvbtv GKwU Nubvi  
 cwi tctf`tZ `evOwj tZvI0 etj evOwj tK Dcnvm Ktib, ZLb wöqB wbtRtK  
 weh` Kti etj b bv! evOwj wbtRtK wbtq thme tKZK `Zwi Kti tQ, tm`tjvI  
 t`Levi gtZv| evOwj tK wbtq VvEv Kiv tZv Avmtj wbtRtK wbtqB VvEv Kiv|  
 e`vcvUv wKŠ` mnR bq! wbtRtK wbtq VvEv Kivi c@Zfvl evOwji AvtQ!

hvt`nK, Avgiv eis cPwj Z aviYv,tjvi evBti wMtq evOwji Avt`v wKQy  
 `enkto`i tLwRLei KitZ cwi | Avgvi wbtRi wetePbv evsj vt`tki gvb| I  
 gta` AvtQw D`vmbZv I w`vZv, wbi vmi, inmw`Zv, fivev`x`vk`kZv  
 I Ava`wZKZv BZ`w | Avgvi mt½ nqtZv Avcbvivi AtbKB GKgz nteb ev  
 nteb bv, A`f Gme wclq nqtZv Avcbvivi tfttQb, Zey Avgv Avgvi GB  
 ch`eYy,tjvi e`vL`v w`tZ Pvb|

c@tgB D`vmbZv I w`vZvi c@nt½ Avmv hvK| evsj vt`tki gvb| Zvi  
 cwi cvtkP Nubvc@vni e`vcvti D`vmb, AšZ AvcvZ`wotZ tmi KgB gtb nq|  
 Pvi cvtk hv wKQyNtU hv`Q, tm-me Zviv Ggb GK Mfxi D`vmbZv I w`vZv  
 wbtq AetjvKb Kti th, gtb nq, Gme Zvt`i Rxtb bqN Ab` Kvrtiv Rxtb  
 NUtQ, Ges tmB Ab` Kvrtiv mt½ Zvt`i we`yvt m`uK`tbB| hw`I Gme  
 Nubvmg`n tm wbtRB cZ`f ev cti v`fite f`wZM0`ntQ, ZvtK t`tL wKŠ` Zv

gṭb nq bv! mKŠ' wṭR ḤwZM' bvb-ev ntjv Ab' KvDk ntZ ṭ' Ltj l ṭZv  
GKRb gvbṭl i ṭfZi cōZwṭqv nevi K\_vN Avgvṭ' i ṭfZi thb Zv-l nq bv |  
(Avi G Rb' B mK msev' cṭi i cvZvq cōZw' b GZ GZ `Nṭbvi Lei ṭ' ṭL, GZ  
GZ gvbwēK wechṭqi K\_v ṭRṭbl mKṭi Dṭw bv, j 3/4vq-Acgvṭb-NYvq-ṭḤṭf-  
ṭṭvṭa Rṭj Dṭw bv, ṭKej ṭ' ṭL hvB?) GB wṭ' ṭp Aetj vKṭbi ev i' agvṭ' ṭ' ṭL  
hvl qvi K\_v ej ṭZ wṭq Kwe kvgmj i vngvṭbi GKw K\_v gṭb coṭQ | Avgvi  
mṭ½ GK mṭḤvRvi w' ṭZ wṭqN ṭRṭbi mK ṭKvṭbv A\_ṭAvṭQ? \_vKṭj ṭmṭv  
mK?ṭN cṭkē DṂi wZwṭ etj wṭj bN

Rṭṭbi ṭKvṭbv A\_ṭB, Avgiv A\_ṭAvṭc Kwi | RṭṭK Zvq GKw Ni  
wṭmṭe K i' bv Kṭi wṭZ cvṭiv, hvi Pviw ṭ' qj B kb' | GB kb' ṭ' qj ṭjv  
wṭq Avgiv Kx KṭiZ cwi? mṭ' i gṭbni me Qwe Gk kb' ṭ' qj ṭjvK  
ṭwṭq Zj ṭZ cwi, A\_ev cṭkē Kṭi, \_yṭ' ṭq ṭ' qj ṭjvK ṭbiviv Kṭi  
Zj ṭZ cwi, mKsev wKṭB bv Kṭi ṭmṭ kb' ṭ' qj ṭjvi w' ṭK ZmKṭq ṭṭKB  
mvi vṭv Rṭṭ Kṭwṭq w' ṭZ cwi |

ṭZv, evsjvṭ' ṭki Awakvsk gvbṭl H ZZxq `ṭj i m' m', A\_ṭ' ṭ' ṭL ṭ' ṭLB  
Kṭwṭq w' ṭ' Q mviwṭ Rṭṭb | ṭKv\_vl thb Zvṭ' i ṭKvṭbv AskMṭY ṭbB, mKsev  
AskMṭYi ṭṭq Zviv thb `kR nṭZB ṭewk cō' Kṭi | Zv-l D'vq-D'Qj -  
cṭYcṭPhṭY' kR bq, eis wṭ' ṭp, D'vmb l welye' kR | Avi GB aiṭbi  
`kRiv ṭ' fveZB mēwKṭyṭṭb ṭbq, mKsev wṭRṭK gṭwṭq ṭbq mg' mKṭj mṭ½ |  
hv mKṂNṭU hvṭ' Q ṭm-mṭei mṭ½ ṭm ZvB Lṭ KGB wṭRṭK mskē-Kṭi ṭZvṭj |  
e'wZṭg ṭh ṭbB Zv bq, Zṭj AskMṭYi D'vniYI GB RbṭMvōxi gṭa' B  
AvṭQN ḡṭhṭ! IB mgq evṂj i nṭRvi eQṭi BwZvṭm hv NṭUṭb Zv-B  
NṭUṭj, evṂj GKmṭ½ mevB wṭj GKB NUBvq mskē-nṭq wṭqṭj | Avgiv G  
cṭṭ½ cṭi Avmṭv |

i' ayth engvb NUBvmgṭni mṭ½B Zviv mskēZvmb Zv bq, GKBmṭ½ Zviv  
aviY Kṭi GK A'wZ' elwqK D'vmbZv | Avgvṭ' i ṭ' ṭki gvbṭl Aṭi B Zō | gv\_v  
ṭmṭRvi ṭQvE GKw Vṭb Avi ṭcṭU mvgvṭ' Lvevi \_vKṭj B Zviv i wZgṭZv Kwe nṭq  
l ṭv | nṭq l ṭv fxlY fvev' x Avi `vkṭK | elwqK D'vmbZvi Rb' B G  
RwZi ṭKvṭbv elwqK j ṭ' l Dṭi' ṭbBṂ Zviv ṭKv\_vl ṭcṭQvZ Pṭq bv,  
wṭṭl mKṂṭcṭZi Pṭq bv | KṭqKeQi AvṭM GKw AvSṭRZK cōZōvb mvi  
cṭṭ' exe'wṭcN ṭṭKvṭ ṭ' ṭki gvbṭl mṭḤvR' ṭN GiKg GKw wṭṭq Zvṭ' i

wbaṭi Z cṭkṭj vi wṭ' ṭZ Rwi c Pwṭj ṭqN ṭevsjvṭ' ṭki gvbṭl mṭḤvR' ṭN  
GB A'wZ' dj vṭj cṭkṭk Kṭi wṭj | GB dj vṭj wṭmṭ' ṭn A'wZ', Awēkṭm', Ges  
cṭq e'v' ṭvi AZxZ | th ṭ' kṭw kZvāxi ci kZvāxi aṭi `wii' ṭ', ṭṭav, nṭvKvi,  
cṭkṭk `ṭhṭ, wṭ' kx kṭmb l ṭkṭṭy wṭ' ṭwṭl Z l cṭwZ ṭmB ṭ' ṭki gvbṭl  
mṭḤvR' nq Kx Kṭi? hZ' ṭi gṭb cṭo, GB MṭelYv cōZōvbṭi cṭkṭj v  
wṭj v ḡj Z `elwqK ZṭB l mṭṭo wṭq | dṭj Zvṭ' i MṭelYv GiKg dj vṭj  
ṭewṭq Avmṭv Lṭ ṭewk A'ṭfwek bq, KviY Avgvṭ' i gvbṭl ṭjv th Aṭi B ZB  
nṭq AvṭQ! th ṭ' ṭki gvbṭl `yṭejv `yḡṭv fvZ ṭcṭj B Lṭk, ṭm ṭ' ṭki gvbṭl i  
KṭṭQN ṭṭKvi wṭSKm cvṭ' Qb bv etj mK Avcṭb AmṭṭN aiṭbi cṭkēKivi  
ṭKvṭbv gṭṭB nq bv |

GB `elwqK D'vmbZvi wṭqṭ Avgvṭ' i Rb' GKBmṭ½ BwZevPK l  
ṭbZevPK | ṭbZevPK GB Aṭ' ṭh, GKRb gvbṭl i hṭ' ṭKvṭbv `elwqK j ṭ' | bv  
\_ṭK Zvṭj ṭm ṭKv\_vl ṭcṭQvZ cvṭi bv | Aṭi Zō nṭj ṭm Zvi cṭc' mṭḤvM-  
mṭeavi e'vcvṭi \_ṭK D'vmb | GKw RwZi ṭḤṭI GB K\_v mṭZ' | ṭK Rṭb,  
nṭZv G KviṭYB Gṭ' ṭk gvKṭev' x ivRbṭZi e'vcK mṭṭj' i mṭṭev l  
wṭṭei e'ūea KviY l Dcv'vb Qṭoṭq \_vKṭj l GB ivRbṭZ gvbṭl i KṭṭQ  
MṭYṭhṭ' Zv cvṭb! Gṭ' ṭki gvbṭl i cṭḤ cṭivcṭi e'ev' x nṭq l Vv KṭwṭN  
cṭq AmṭeB evj hṭq, dṭj GKw e'ev' x `kṭṭK MṭY Kiv Zvṭ' i cṭḤ mṭe  
nṭq l ṭvṭ | gvKṭev' x ivRbṭZi ṭbZv-Kḡṭv hLb Zvṭ' i e'ṭ' wṭq gvbṭl i  
KṭṭQ ṭmṭQ, ZLb gvbṭl Gi gṭa' Zvṭ' i `elwqK ḡṭ' i mṭṭev ṭ' ṭZ ṭcṭj l  
Zvṭ' i `vkṭK cṭkē ṭKŠZnṭj i ṭKvṭbv DṂi cvṭb | GB ṭbZv Kḡṭv KLṭbv  
gṭṭZ cvṭi th, Gṭ' ṭki gvbṭl i KṭṭQ ṭj wṭj ṭbi ṭṭq j vj b Kg ṭ' ZcY' bq,  
KviY j vj b Zvṭ' i ṭK `elwqK ḡṭ' i c\_ bv ṭ' ṭvṭj l Zvṭ' i `vkṭK ṭṭav  
AṭbKLwṭB ṭḡṭv | GB ṭḡṭb bv ṭbqvi dṭj gvbṭl i gṭbi KṭṭQ Zvṭ' i cṭḤ  
ṭcṭQṭbv mṭe nṭb | A\_P fṭjv nṭZv hṭ' Avgiv Avgvṭ' i wṭS' l ṭPZvivi gṭa'  
j vj b l ṭj wṭṭṭK mḡv Rvqṭv w' Zvg (Avkv Kiv, j vj b l ṭj wṭṭṭ GB bvg  
`ṭṭṭK cvKv Avṭṭi K Aṭ' ṭṭṭṭ bv, GB `ṭṭv bvg Avmṭj `ṭṭv cṭZxK, hv  
`ṭṭv AvcvZ wṭi vacY' wṭS' fvevṭK w' ṭcṭRṭU Kṭi) |

mKŠ' elwqK D'vmbZvi GKw BwZevPK w' KI AvṭQ | AvZḡvṭ' ṭ' elwqK  
gvbṭl Avmṭj GKRb hṭSṭK gvbṭl | `elwqK mṭṭj' i wṭmo Lṭ mi', Lvov, Avi  
cZṭṭvṭ | GB wṭmo ṭṭq cvkvcwṭ `yRb Dṭv ṭṭZ cvṭi bv, DVṭZ nq  
GKRbṭKB | mKŠ' e'vcvṭi ṭZv ḡḡ bq th, GKRb ḡṭ' gvbṭl B i ay l B wṭmo  
ṭṭq DVṭZ PṭṭQN DVṭZ Pṭq AṭṭKB, Avi Zviv nṭq l ṭv ci' ṭṭi i



c0ZthvMxN mnthvMx bq| GLvtb cvtq cv wgvj tq nuUvi tKvtbv mthvM tbB, thtZ nq GKv GKv, Zv-l w0oi fvtel| Avi GtZ Kti mg- gvbweK AvteM AbvfiZtK Mjv wUtc tgti tdj tZ nq| ntq DVtZ nq gvbweK AbvfiZnxib GK hwiSK c`v\_φ ntq thtZ nq wbtm½, AvZtKw`K, `f\_ei| AvRtKi w`tb cv0vZ` gvbfl i th mgm`v, Zv Avmtj GB-B| Avgvt` i t`tki gvb| th hwiSK ntq l`vwb, GLtbb th GLvtb gvb| ci`uti i Rb` fvtel, Kut`, Atb`i `ftL wbtRB` jwLZ ntq cto (nqtZv tm-mtei cKvk mnmv Kti bv)N Zvi KviY, Zviv `elwqK bq| Rxeb tZv Avmtj `iay`elwqK mvdj` cvevi Rb`B bq, ci`uti i c0Z hw` mngvgZvB bv \_vKtjv, hw` fvtjvevmvi tevalvB nwi tq tMtjv, hw` wbtm½Zv Avi AvZtKw` KZvB Rxeibi tgv¶| ntq DVtjv, Zvntj tmB Rxeibi Avi gj` i Btjv tKv\_vq?

GB th D`vmbZv Avi w`upZvi K\_v ej jvg, G\_vtjv AvtQ etj B nqtZv evsjv` tki gvbfl i gta` AvtQ GK A`M`Z wbiwv³ | NUGvb NUBimgfn Zviv Ggbfvte AskM0Y Kti th, gtb nq Gmte Zvt` i wQ0B hvq Avtm bv| AtbK mgq Zviv AskM0Y chS-Kti bv, tKej t`tL hvq| gvtS gvtS Avgvi gtb nqN GZ th wbiwv³ Zvt` i, Zviv wK GKeil tftel t`tL bv th, Gme Nubv Zvt` i Rxeib Kx fqsKi wech¶ tWtK AvbtZ cvtq! gvtS gvtS Awg Kibv KitZ PvBN cj wki Avgkvbte evsjvi tkl `faxb beve hLb BstirRt` i mt½ htx wj B, ZLb Avtkcvtki K.LKt` i fvgKv Kx wQjv! Zviv nqtZv Zvt` i `bw`b Rxeibi avivemwKZvq gvtV KvR KivQj, hxx tkl ntj nqtZv GKRb Avti KRbtK wRtAmI KtiwQj N AvRtK Kx NUtjv! nqtZv htx i K\_v tRtb G-l RvbtZ tPtqvQj tK nvi tjv tK wRZtjv, wKS` beve tnti tMtQb` itb Zvt` i wefkl tKvtbv c0Zwvqv nqtqvQj etj gtb nq bv| GB civRtqi msev` wUtk nqtZv Zviv GKw gvI evK` w`tq M0Y KtiwQj N 0l Av`Qv|0 wKS` GB Nubv th Zvt` i Rxeib Kx`xN`vqx fqsKi wech¶ tWtK Avbte Zv Zviv tftel t`tLw| G K\_v mwZ` th, bevtel mt½ epEi RbRxeibi tKvtbv m`uK`wQjv bv, dtj bevtel Rq-civRtq Zvt` i wefkl tKvtbv fvevst` bv \_vKvB `fvweK| ZvB etj wbtRt` i beve tnti tMtjv wef` kx GK` j tjtvtKi KvQ GUV Kx tKvtbv cfvveB tdj te bv Zvt` i gtb? GiKg Nubv `iay`ftkv eQi AvtMB bq, AvRI NtU PtjtQ| `faxbZvi ci Gt`tk hZ\_vtjv Avt`vjv nqtQ0N 090-Gi MYAvt`vj tbi K\_v gtb tittLB ejwQN tm\_vtjv gj Z wQjv kniwfwEK, t`tki msL`wmi 0 RbMY, hviv Mtg evm Kti, Gmtei tZvqv`vB Ktiw| A\_P etov gvtci cwi eZfbi c0Z`vkv wbtq th NUBwU NtUwQj tmLvtb Zviv Ggb wbiwv³

wQjv bv, Awg Avgvt` i gv³ht`xi K\_v ejwQ, eis Zvt` i Zgj AskM0YB Avgvt` i weRqtK Ambevh`Kti ZtjwQj | GK A`M`Z D`vmbZv, wbiwv³ | w`upZv \_vKv mtEj| GKvEti GB RvWZ th gv³ht`x Zgj fvtel AskM0Y KtiwQj, Zvi KviY wK? G welq wbtq Avgvt` i Avtiv AtbK wKQv fvevi AvtQ|

Gevi wfbwGKwU c0h½| Avgvt` i iv0hS; hv c0vi Kti Ges ivR`wZK tbZv-tbTxiv thme K\_v etj b Zvi AwKvskB wgv`v Ges weawseY¶ G c0h½ Awg Avgvi GKw e`w³MZ AwfAZvi K\_v Avcbvt` itk ej tZ PvB| KtqK eQi AvtMI cveZ` PÆMtg ev0wvjt` i Rb` wQjv GK wvwl x AAj | Ggb GKw avi Yv iv0tqvteB t`qvi tP0v Kiv ntZv th, lLvtb me fqsKi tjtKRb evm Kti, mthvM tctj B Zviv Avgvt` itk nZ`v Kite, AZGe wZvS`eva` bv ntj lLvtb hvI qvi `i Kvi tbB| lB Ae`vq Awg `yevi iv0vgwU wMtqvQj vg, wKS` fvtj l tKvtbv Aw`evmxi mt½ fve RgtZ tP0v Kwvwb, fvtq| ejv tZv hvq bv, KLb Kx ntq hvq! Avgvi GKRb PvKgv eUz AvtQ, KtjtR-wekte`vj tq GKmt½ covtkvbn KtiwQ, Lpb c0fYi eUz| A\_P GB AgwqK eUwI AfqevYxl tKvtbv KvR Avtmw, `yevi B wMtqvQ l tK bv Rwbttq| tZv kwS`Pw³ mv¶wv Z nevi ci, lB AAj hLb ev0wvjt` i Rb` 0gv³0 ntq DtvtQ ZLb Avgvi tmB PvKgv eUz AvgvtK Zvt` i ewotZ wbgS¶ Kti| GB ZZxq mdi wQjv Avgvi Rb` GK we`sqKi AwfAZv| GB c0gevti i gtv Awg Aw`evmxt` i mt½ Nw00fvtel tgvki mthvM cvB Ges Awwe`vi KwvN GZw`b chS-Gt` i m`ftU hv hv itb GtvmQ, Zvi cftivUvB fj| GB mnR-mij, `ftLx, AwKviewAZ, wbcwvZ, wbt`wv Z A\_P AwZw`civqb RbtMv0wU m`ftU GZw`b Kx avS`-avi YvB bv tcvIY KtiwQN tftel Awg j³vq wegp ntq tMjvg| Avgvi Ae`vtbi KtqKw w`tb Zviv AvgvtK tK`³ Kti Ggb Drmte tgtZ i Btjv th, gtb ntZ cvti N Avgvi tPtq etov tKvtbv AwZw` Zvt` i Rxeib KLtbb Avtmw| GKRb 0ev0wvjt` tjtV K mcwvvti Zvt` i ewotZ wMtq \_vKtQ, Lv`Q, Nfgvt`Q, mevi mt½ GKB cwi evti i tjtvtKi gtv wgtk Mí KtQ0N Gi tPtq we`sqKi e`vcvi thb Avi tbB! gtb cotQ tmB et`xi K\_v wvwb KvSvB Rj we`jr cKt`i c0Zwvqv Wfve hvI qv Zvi cjtbb ewoi K\_v ej tZ ej tZ Kw`wQjv b Avi ej wQjv bN 0ever, tZvgiv tZv KLtbb Avgvt` i `ftLi K\_v RvbtZB PvI w|0 mwZ`B tZv, Avgvi wK KLtbb Zvt` i K\_v RvbtZ tPtqvQ? lB et`xi Ktoi welqW Awg LwbKUV eStZ tcti wQjvg Avgvi GjvKvq b`xv0b t`tLw etj B| GKRb gvbfl i hLb ewo nwi tq hvq ZLb wK Zvi nvi vtbvi tKvtbv e`MZ cwi gvc nq? GKwU ewo tZv `iay GKLE Rwg, `ftUv Ni Avi KZ\_vtjv MwQB bqN ewoi mt½ \_vK AtbK `wZ l

mæuK® IB AAġj i eū cwi evi KvBvB tj tKi Rb" tmB "šZgq ewo nwi tqtQ |  
 th tj K Avgiv gnv-Avbt` t`Lġ hvB, t`tL Awffz nB, Zvi m½ th KZ  
 gvbġI Ggb Kvbe Rwoġ AvtQ Avgiv wK Zvi tLuR Kġim? tZv, Avgvi gġZv  
 hvivB Aw` evmxt` i Nubō mvbta` tMtQb, ZvivB `ġKvi KiġebN Aw` evmxi  
 evOvj t` i fvtj vevmb, Avcb gġb Kġib, Ges wġtj wġtk \_vKġZ Pvb | Zvi  
 tKvġbv fqsKi gvbġ bb, wZvšB mnR-mij `tLx gvbġ | ivóhšġ wġt` cPvti  
 weāvš-ntq Avgiv Zvt` iġK fj eġSūQ, KLġbv Zvt` i gġbi Lei wġZ hvBwb |  
 wġtj eġšZ cvi ZvgN mvaviY evOvj RbMġYi cġZ Zvt` i tKvġbv ivM tbB,  
 weġl tbB | Zvt` i cġZ th AwPvi Kiv ntqtQ Zviv tKej Zvi cġZKvi Prq,  
 Zviv Zvt` i cġc` AwaKvi UKz Av`vq Kġi wġZ Prq | Avi GLvġbB Avgvġ` i  
 ivóhšġ AvcūĒ | Avgvġ` i eZġvb ivóKvWtgv Avi ivR%bZK `j \_tjv meġPtq  
 fq cvq th kã, "QġK Zv ntj vN ŌRbMġYi AwaKvi | Ō Zviv gġb Kġi AwaKvi  
 tKej Zvt` i B AvtQ, RbMġYi Avevi AwaKvi Kx? GB AwaKvġi i K\_v ejġZ  
 wġtq Aw` evmxi v tKej wġgġ cġoġbi B `ġKvi nqwb, Zvt` i mæġU Pvj vġbv  
 ntqtQ fqsKi AccPvi | Avgiv KLġbv tmB-me wġlq eġšZ bv tPtqB  
 Aw` evmxt` iġK fj eġSūQ |

hvtvK, cġh½ wġtġi Avm | ej wġj vg, evsjvġ` tki gvbġ | inm`wġġ | GB  
 K\_vi mZ`Zv Avcbw LġR cvġeb, hw` Gġ` tki gvbġI i gġa` teġP \_vKv nvRvi  
 nvRvi Kms`wġi i w`ġK ZvKvb | Gġ` tki gvbġ fZ-tġZ-wRb-cix-t` l`vbe G  
 meiwKQġZB Lġ weġym Kġi | wġtR Gme t`ġLġQ N Ggb `we tKD Kġi bv, mevB  
 i ayRvġb AgġK t`ġLġQ, ZgġK t`ġLġQ, A\_P Zviv Mfxi fġte weġym Kġi th,  
 Gmġei Aw`Zj AvtQ | G\_ġj v Zviv weġym Kġi Kvi Y G\_ġj v inm`gq, ti vgvĀKi,  
 AġPbv Ges ai vġOvvi evBġi | Gme weġym KiġZ Zvt` i fvtj v j vġM | i ay fvtj v  
 j vġM ejġj nqġZv GKUz KgB ejv nq, AġbK tġġġB Gme weġym Zvt` i  
 Riebġvġv K Mfxi fġte cġfweZ I cwi Pvj Z Kġi |

GmeiwKQj evBġi G RmZi gġa` th wRwbmġ meġPtq teiw cwi gġY AvtQ  
 Zv ntj vN Ava`wZKZv I fiveew`Zv | Gġ` tki wġvġZ ga`weĒ mæu`vq, hviv  
 gġZ eġxevĒK KgRvĒ wġtq wRZ AvtQb, Zvt` i GKU exgġ avi Yv i tqtQ th,  
 Mġtgi gvbġI i GKgvġ mġm`v nt`Q Zvt` i `wi`ġ Zviv th wKġZv tLġZ cvi tQ  
 bv, coġZ cvi tQ bv, Zvt` i \_vKvi Rb" fvtj v GKU Ni tbB, Amġ ntj  
 wPwKrmvi mġhvm tbB N G\_ġj vB nt`Q Zvt` i Rxeġbi GKgvġ mġm`v, ev`eZv,  
 msKU | Gme msKU A`ġKvi Kiv hvq bv, wKš` G\_ġj v Zvt` i Rxeġbi GKgvġ  
 msKU bq | Mġtgi AġbK gvbġI i gġa`B Ggb wKQy`vKbK msKU I cġwAvtQ hv

cw`exi tkġ `vkġtKi cġkæI msKġUi tPtq tKvġbv Astk Kg \_i "ZcY®bq |  
 Zviv Rxeb I cw`ex wġtq, mbv I mġoi avi Yv wġtq, wekRMr mġoi Dġġ k` I  
 j ġġ` wġtq Ggb wKQy`cġkæZvtj th, nZevK ntq thġZ nq | G wġtq Awġ GKU  
 D`vni Y w`ġZ Pvb |

AvġMB etj wQ, Avgvġ` i Gj vKvq Lġ b`x fvtQ | me nwi tq gvbġ Lġ wġt`  
 ntq cġo | tZv GgbB GKU b`xfvOv cwi evi Avgvġ` i ewoġZ Gġm Avġġ  
 wġtq wġj | hui K\_v Avcbvġ` iġK ejġZ Pvb, ZwtK Avgiv WvKZvg gbmj KvKv  
 etj | Avgvi eġvi eqmx wZwb, tQvġejvq eġvi m½ bvwK `ġj wKQy` b  
 cġowġj bI, wKš` `ġfweK wġtqġB teiw`ġ GġMvqwb tmB covġkvbġ | tZv, Zui  
 ewo tġtO hvevi ci eġevB ZwtK Avgvġ` i ewoġZ Gġm \_vKġZ etj wġj b | GġZ  
 Zui Avġġ thgb RġUwġj, tZgbB Avgvġ` i ewo t`Lvġkvbv Kivi GKRB weġġ`  
 gvbġI cvġq wġtq wġj | eġev Avgvġ` iġK etj w`tq wġj b, Avgiv thb GB  
 tġvKwġġK kšv Kwġ | ZLb `ġfweK fġteB tġtewQ N Zui eqġmi KviġYB nqġZv  
 GK\_v ejv nt`Q | wKš` cġi Avgvi fj fvtQ | gbmj KvKv wġj b GK A`wġ  
 gvbġ | ivġZ hLbB ZwtK WvKZvg wZwb mvov w`ġZb, Avgvi gġb AġbKevi GB  
 cġkæRġMġtQ th, wZwb wK mvivi vZ tRġMB \_vġKb! bv, nqġZv Zv \_vKġZb bv,  
 nqġZv ewo cvnivi DrKĒv-B H ex gvbġ wġġK Rmġtq ivLġZv | wKsev nqġZv H  
 kb` ewoġZ Avgvi wbi vġEvi Rb`I DrKĒvq fġMġZb wZwb N GgbB wġtj v Zui  
 KZġ`teva I tġtġni dġpivi | wKš` Gme ZLb Avgvi tZgb tPġL cġowb, hv  
 tPġL coġZv Zv ntj vN ZwtK Awġ cġqB KuġZ t`LZvg | cġg cġg avi Yv  
 Kġi wġj vg th, wZwb ewo fvOvi tġvġK KwġQb | Avcbvġ` iġK AvġMB etj wQ  
 Avgvġ` i H AAġj cġvi fvOġbi dġj gvbġ GġKevġi wġt`^ntq cġo | gbmj  
 KvKv ZvB ntq wġj b | ZvOvovl Zui `ġ Zui AvġMB givi wġtq wġj b, Zui  
 tKvġbv tQġ wġj v bv, tġtġt` i wġtq ntq wġtq wġj tek`ġi `ġi, dġj Avġwġi K  
 Aġ\_B wZwb wġj b Lġ wġtm½ gvbġ | Awġ tġtewġj vg GB eġov eqġm ewo fvOvi  
 gġZv fġven weġġqġ av`v, Avġġvxb ntq Aġb`i ewoġZ Avġġ tbqv, Zui  
 AvġMB Zui `ġi wġvq tbqv wKsev GB fġven wġtm½Zvi hšġv wZwb GKm½  
 mvġvġZ cvi tQb bv | GmeB Zui e`w³MZ mġm`v, bvMwi K Kvġwġm I g`vbvi  
 Abġvġi ZwtK Gme wġtq tZv Avi wKQy`Rġġm Kiv hvq bv, wKš` H cġZ`š-Mġtġ  
 bvMwi K g`vbvġi hšġv`vqK Dcū`wZ bv \_vKvq ZwtK GKw`b wRġġm  
 Kġi wġj vg N ŌAvcbw GZ Kwġ`b tKb gbmj KvKv? ŌwZwb DĒi w`ġj b N ŌZvg  
 eġšev bv eġev | Ō Avgvi ZLb bv teiSvi eqm bq, KġġR cġo, Zui GB aiġbi  
 mġm`v wġġqB eġšZ cviġev, ZvB Avevi wRġġm Kij vġ | Gfġte KġqKevi

WRtAm Kivi ci wZnb hv ej tj b Awg Zvi Rb` GtKevtiB cOZ wQj vg bv, wKsev ej v hvq Awg mel qiu miz` eSj vg bv|

wZnb ej tj bN K`vb th RbWBOj vg tmBUv eSevi cwii bv eBj v Kw` |

G K\_vj gvtb Kx? Awg tftewQj vg, GB `jmn Rxeb wbtq Lp tewk weZD ntqB wZnb K\_vlv etj tQb| wKs` e`vcvi Uv tmi Kg wQj v bv| gvtb eStq ej tZ ej tj wZnb etj wQj b th, Zui memgqB gtb nqN Avj w th ZvtK GB `yloqg cwnVtqQb, tmUv GtKevti LvtyLv bq| Zui wDQb wKQyKivi K\_v wQj v, wKs` Kx th Kivi K\_v wQj v tmUv eStZB cvtibwb mviv RxeTB, ZvB wZnb Kut` b| Zui GB `wofw/2 AvgvtK Avgj PgTK w`tqQj | Zui gZi chS-ZutK Awg AbMj ckeKti tMQ, Ges Zui fivebv-wPšvq we`štq AwfFZ ntqW| Zui fil`gtZN RxeTbi Ab` tKvtbv wKQywbTq Zui tKvtbv AvtQc tbB, AvtQc H GKwU melq wbtqBN Zui RvovB ntjv bv tKb ZutK GB cU\_extZ cvVtBv ntqWj, Zui KiYxq KvRwU Kx wQj v (GgbwK ewofvOv, `xi gZi wKsev GKwU cU mšwb bv nIqvi gtZv melq\_tjvl wZnb wePvi KitZb cUivcvi fivev`x `wotKvY t\_tK, gtb KitZbN KiYxq KvRwU KitZ cvtibwb etj B Avj w ZutK kw`-t` evi Rb` GBme NUbv NwUqtQb)!

ejvi AtcQlv ivtL bv th, GwU GKwU `kO| tj LK wQj b bv etj nqZ wZnb tmUv wQj wj tL thZ cvtibwb, wKs` GKUz wQj tftw wbtj Avgiv Gi AšwbnZ A\_°eStZ cvitev| G cdt½ Awg `Rb gnvb tj LtKi tidvtiY UvbtZ PvB| GKRb Avgvt`iBN nvmvb AwRRj nK, AvtiKRb mgKvjxb cU\_exi Ab`Zg tkO tj LK, tPK Jcb`wmK wgvb KtUiv| Rxeb m`fU G `Rtbi fivevUv Awg Avcbvt`i mvgtb Ztj aitZ PvB| wgvb KtUiv etj tQbN

Avgiv Avt`S RbWtZ PvB Kx bv tmUv bv tRtbB Avgvt` i Rbt` qv ntqtQ, th kixti Avgvt` i tK AveX Kti ivLv ntqtQ tmUv Avgiv wbtRiv tetQ wBwb, wKs` RtbB Avgvt` t`LwQ Avgvt` i Rb` AwberhKti ivLv ntqtQ gZi|

A\_ŕ, Zui gtZ, Rxeb GKwU dir` Ges Gi menKQb celbaŕiZ| GB `jmn dir` t\_tK gw³ cievi wK tKvtbv Dcvq AvtQ? wgvb KtUiv etj b, niw AvtQ| Kxfite? wZnb cjvqTbi m`webvi K\_v etj bN Bt`Q Kitj GKRb gvbl Zvi ``bw` b RxeTbi eva`evaKZv t\_tK cwj tQ thZ cvti, dir` t\_tK gw³ tctZ cvti | wKs` wZnb hv etj b bv, Zv ntj vN cwj tQ GKRb gvbl KLtBv GB dir`

t\_tK gw³ cvte bv, Kvi Y thLvTB hvK bv tKb, tm Awe®vi KiTeN Zvi Rb` AtcQlv Ki tQ AvtiKwU bZb dv` | tm Avevi I cvj vtZ cvti N wKs` dj vdlj nte I B GKBN tm bZb AvtiKwU dir` cwZZ nte| Gfite GK dv` t\_tK AvtiK dir` cotZ cotZB Zvi Rxeb tKtU hvte| AZGe RxeTbK dir` wntmte Ki bv Kivi gta` fqsKi mec` AvtQ| GtZ Kti GKRb gvbl i wZgtZv Amy` ntq cotZ cvti | ejvi AtcQlv ivtL bv, Rxeb A\_xbZvq ficj tRtbi memgq Avgiv tmUv gtb iwL bv, eis GB fqsKi mZwutK ftj \_vKvi Rb`, RxeTbK AvtiKUmnbxq Kti tZj vi Rb` Avgiv bvbvi Kg AvtqvRtb tgtZ Dw|

nvmvb AwRRj nKl gtb Kti b th, Rxeb GKwU fqsKi msktU i bvg| Avgvi m½ GK mQlvKti N RxeTbi wK tKvtbv Avcbw wK LtR cvb?N cOkie DEti I wZnb etj wQj b AtbK K\_vB, tmLvB t\_tK wKQyAsk Ztj w`wQN

ckwU `vkO| Gi tKvtbv mjvnb tbB| Rxeb tZv miz`Kvi At\_°bw... Avgvi Rtbfi AvtiM wKQb Rvov tbB, gZi cti iUv Rvov tbB, A\_P Aw`Zj AvtQ| Gi hšyv cOZgnZ°AvgvtK tftw Ki tZ nt`Q| Avgvi B`Ovxb wKQb bq, Awg th `faxbZv PvB bv ZvB AvgvtK t`qv ntqtQ| BD Avi wD, A`vU BD gv` wMvBW Gfwi\_s BwUctU`Uuj, eU G`Uqvri g`vbKvBU DBj we A`vdtz`w evB BI i wMmkb| t`L Kx RwUj GKwU cwii wZ| tKvUv cweI tKvUv Kvg` tKvUv MbythvM` GUv wK tKv\_vl wj tL t`I qv AvtQ? cUivUvB AvgvtK AvtiVc KitZ nte| Bb BUtmj d, RxeTbK Awg bw\_sB ej tev, GUvtK mvgw\_s KitZ nte AvgvtK| wKs` tmUv wKfite Kiv hvq, GB wgvbstj mibm t\_tK gw³ cvl qv hvte Kxfite? cOZwU e`w³ gvbl i Rb` GUv GKwU mvsNmZK mgm`v| RxeTbi Aš-NUteB, wKQb tbB Zvntj, wKQb tbB| Gw`K t\_tK t`LtZ tMjt RxeTbi tKvtbv A\_°LjR cvb bv Awg| A\_P RxeUv cO E, AvB n`vf web wMtfb, AZGe RxeTbK Awg tkll Kti w`tZ cviwQ bv| G Rb`B RxeTbi Rb` bvbwKQyAvtiVc Kwii, tKvtbv-bv-tKvtbvfvte RxeTbK hvcbthvM` Kti Zj tZ PvB| Zvi gvtb i ayAvgvi Rxeb bq, gvbe RxeBN mgMgvbe Rxeb|

GLb Awg GB `B gnvb tj LtKi Rxeb`kfb i m½ Avgvt` i gbmj KvKvi Rxeb`kfb i Zj bv Kti t`LtZ PvB| gbmj KvKvi gtb Kti b, GB Rxeb cO E wKs` tmUv webv Kvi tY ntZ cvti bv| Kvi YwU wZnb eSt DVtZ cvtibwb etj B Zui I B KvbR| RxeTbi mg`-eAbv, AcwB, nrvvKvi, `tL, Kó, AtbK wKQy nwi tQ tdj vi te`bv, wotm½Zv I AmnvqZ; GmeiwKQy ftj wMtg wZnb hLb tKej

Zui Rtbñi KvhRvi Y LjR bv cvl qvi `ttL Kut`b, ZLb IB KvbøKx gnr ntq  
I tV, tftē t`Lp wčq cvWK! wēl qWtK Avti KUz e`vL`v Kivi tPón Kiv hvK |  
GKwU wbr`ø mgqKvtj, GKwU wbr`ø t`tk, GKwU wbr`ø Av`mvgwRK-  
ivR%wZK cwi`wZtZ GKRb gvbñli RbMñtYi tCQtb wDqB tKvñbv KviY  
AvtQ | e`w³MZfvte Awg b`vPivj wmtj Kkñb wēkñm Kw | Avcwb tZv GB t`tk  
Rbñ bv wbtq AwcdKv ev Avtgwi Kv ev BDtvc ev Avie t`tkl Rbñ wbtZ  
cviñZb, GB mgq Rbñ bv wbtq GKtkv ev `tkv eQi AvtM ev cñi l RbñZ  
cviñZb | Zv bv Kti, cKwZ Avcbvi Rtbñi Rb` wK GB mgqWtK ev GB  
t`kwñK tetQ wbtj v tKb? Avcwb th GB t`tk Rbñ wbtqñQb, Zv-l LvgtvLv bq,  
nqtZv Avcbvi Pwj ← cy`l AvtMi tKD Gt`tki ewm`vB wQtj b bv, tKvñbv  
GKwU wētk l NUbvq GLvñb Gtm emwZ tMtonQtj b, Avi axñ axñ GLvñb `vqx  
Avevm Mto Ztj wQtj b | A`fr H mgqB wbaññi Z ntq wMtqñQj th, Avcbvi Rbñ  
ntē GLvñb | GBfvte hñ Avcwb fvteZ `vñKb Zvntj t`Lteb, AvcbñK Rbñ  
t`qvi Rb` cKwZ Avcbvi Rtbñi AvtMB KZ NUbv NwUq tdtj tQ | tZv, cKwZi  
GZme AvtqvRb AvcbñK Rbñ t`evi Rb`, tm Kx LvgtvLv? ZvtZv ntZ cvñi bv!  
cKwZ wDqB Pwq Avcwb tKvñbv-bv-tKvñbv fvgtv cvj b Ki`b! Avi GB K`wUB  
ej tZ tPtqñQj b Avgvñ i gbmj KvKv | Zui gtZv Avgiv l hñ GKBfvte wPŠ-  
Ki Zvg, hñ fveZvg th, Avgvñ i meviB wKQy bv wKQy Kivi AvtQ, Avgvñ i  
RiebUv A`ñxb bq, Avgvñ i meviB wKQy bv wKQy fvgtv AvtQñ Zvntj GB  
cñ`exUv wK Avtiv AtbK tewk my` i Avi evmñhvM` ntq DVtZv bv?

tftē t`Lp Kx PgrKvi, Amvgvñ GKwU `kñ Avgvñ i Mñtgi GKRb  
ñmavi Y0 gvbñ avi Y Kti b | Awg GKwU gvñ D`vniY w`jvg, Ggb D`vniY  
Avgiv meviB `yPviñU Kti w`tZ cvñev, AŠZ Mñtgi mnR-mij gvbñ `tjvi  
mñz hvñ i cwi Pq AvtQ Zvi v GB wēl qWtK wDqB Dcñ wā KiñZ cvñi b |

GZñY atñ Awg th-me K`v ejjvg tm`tjv evsjvñtki gvbñli gb  
tevSvi Rb` hñ`ó bq | Awg wbi v mñ³, w`ñpZv Ges D`vnxZvi K`v etj wQñ  
wKŠ` G` tjv tgb wbtj Avgiv gñ³ hñ`x i wēl qWtK wKfvte e`vL`v Kiñev? evOwj  
tZv tKvñbv wB thv`v RvñZ bq, wPiKuj tm wS`ñvU `wKñZ tPtqñQ, Zvntj  
gñ³ hñ`x i mgq meviB wgtj Ggb gi YcY hñ`x Rwoñq coñj v tKb? Glv wK nVr  
NñU hvl qv tKvñbv NUbv? tmi KgwU gñb Kivi tKvñbv Kvi Y tñB | nVr NñU  
hvl qv tKvñbv NUbvq GZ `\*Z GKwU RvñZ msNex ntZ cvñi bv | Zvntj wK  
evsjvñtki gvbñli gñ` AvtM t`tkB Ggb GKwU cñ`wZ wQtj v? `vKñj tZv  
Zvñ i tK Avi D`vnx etj AvL`v t`qv hvq bv | tevSv hvq G wbtq Zvñ i AvtM

t`tkB wPŠfvtebv wQtj v | Zvntj tmUv tevSv hvqwb tKb? Zte wK wēl qWv Gi Kg  
th, evOwj hZUv D`vnxZv t`Lvq Avmtj Zviv AtZvUv D`vnx bq! G cññz  
Awg Aa`vcK Avāñ iv`vKtK D`xZ KiñZ PvB | wZwb Zui GKgvñ wj wLZ  
e³ Zv ðevsjvñtki: RvñZi Ae`wq etj tQbñ

evsjvñtki gvbñ GKwU RvñZ, KviY Zviv GKwU RvñZ ntZ Pwq, Ab` wKQy  
bq | ... GB RvñZtK `Zwi KtiñQ Zvi Abgbxq Me`mñL-`ttL AvU tKwU  
gvbñli mñz GKB cwi Pq enb Kiv, Ab` wKQybq, i ay evOwj ntZ Pvl qvi  
tR` |

1947-Gi t`kfvñmi mñz mñz evsjvñtki fñM ntq hvl qv cññz Zui gšēñ

evsjvñtki RbMñtYi AwKZi evOgq AskwU (A`fr, cñ`getñzi evOwj)  
fvi Zxq RvñZi epñi cwi Pq wbtRi AwKvi nviñvñtkB fvñ`r wññte  
tetQ wbtj v | ... wKŠñ evsjvñtki RbMñtYi epñi AskwU (A`fr ceñ`ñzi  
evOwj) hñ l fvi Z l cñ`ñ`ñbi evñti GKjv c`PjñZ Mi v mR wQtj v bv,  
wKŠ`tkl chŠ-bZb ivó` cñ`ñ`ñbi mñz wbtRi wgtj Z n l qvi cñ`ñ`ñi  
w`tjv, Zte wKQy `eñkó` msiñY KtiB | Zvi GB `eñkó` tñvB fvñv  
Avñ`vj tñi Rbñ`w` tñv hvi PevŠ-cwi YñZ nt`Q RvñZ ivó` evsjvñtki |

A`fr, Aa`vcK iv`vK gñb Kti b th, cñ`getñzi evOwj t` i mñz wgtj wgtk  
`vKvi e`vcñti Gt`tki gvbñli tKvñbv AvcñE bv `vKñj l epñi fvi Zxq  
RvñZmñYq wbtRtK wēj xñb Kti t`qvñZ Zvñ i AvcñE wQtj v, dtj wēKñi wññte  
wB`^ wKQy `eñkó` msiñY KtiB Zviv cñ`ñ`ñbi thvM w`tqñQj | GB  
`eñkó` tñviB ewñtcñKv NñU fvñv Avñ`vj bmn, evOwj ms`ñzi wēi`ñ`  
Pvjñbv cñ`ñ`ñbi wēfvñe AcñPóvi wēi`ñ` bñvñe Avñ`vj b l cwiñtkñ  
gñ³ hñ`x i gñ`ñ`ñ |

tKb gñ³ hñ`x Gt`tki Rb` Awbevññtq DñVñQñ Ñ G cñ`ñ`ñi tñ thme Dñi  
wēfvñe Zid t`tk cvl qv hvq ZvñZ Aek` G K`v gñb nq bv | G cññz cñq  
meviB-B cñ`ñ`ñbi kñmb-tkññtYi K`v etj b | Gme K`v iñtj gñb nq th,  
cñ`ñ`ñbi kvñ Kñññvñ hñ Avgvñ i lci ivR%wZK, A`ñwZK, mñ`ñ`ñZK  
wññZb bv PwjñZv, wKsev tKñ` hñ evOwj kvñ K`v KññZv Zvntj gñ³ hñ`x ntZv  
bv | G K`vi A`ñ` wovq GB th, Avgvñ i hñ`ñU ntqñQj cñ`ñ`ñbi Kñññññi  
wēi`ñ` bq, cñ`ñ`ñbi kñmb-tkññl Y t`tk gñ³ cvl qvi j`ñ`ñ` | ej vevñ` th, Glv

GKw KviY eþU, Zte GKgvĭ KviY bq tgrvUB; GKgvĭ KviY hw` ntqB \_vtK  
Zvntj GtK gnvb GKw NUbv wntmte eYþv Kivi gta` SpK AvtQ| KviY,  
tmġġġġ gtb ntZ cvtiĖ cwk`wb bvgK GKw Pwctq t`qv Kbġmġi mei`tx  
bv wMtq Gt`tki gvb| tmdġ I`i tkvY t`tk gġ<sup>3</sup> tPtqQj | A\_ġ GB hġ  
AwbvġQġj v bv, wQġj v nVv NġU hvl qv NUbv, I`i kvmbUv tkvġY cwiYZ bv  
ntj NUbwU Avi NUġZv bv| eġ<sup>3</sup>MZfvte Awg GB gġZi cġġ \_vKvi tKvġbv  
KviY LġR cvB bv| Awg gtb Kwi gġ<sup>3</sup>hġ AwbvhġQġj v, KviY GB t`tki  
gvb| wġRġ`iġK GKw RwZ wntmte t`LġZ tPtqQj, Avi thġnZi GKw  
RbġMvġxġK RwZ ntq DVġZ ntj Zv`i Rb` GKw Avevmfugġ cġqvRb nq  
ZvB Zviv wġRġ`i Rb` GKw `Zš; Avevmfugġ tPtqQj (Awg G-I gtb Kwi  
cġġ cwk`wb t`i mġ<sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub> Avgv`i AZ`š-mġmġúK<sup>3</sup>\_vKġj I gġ<sup>3</sup>hġ ntZv, nqZ  
tmUv 071-G bq, Zte ntZvB), dġj GKw hġxi gva`tg wġRġ`i Rb` GKw  
mġbv` 0 ivġwbgġ Kiv Ovov Zv`i mvgġb Avi tKvġbv c\_ tLvġ wQġj v bv| A\_ġ  
gġ<sup>3</sup>hġ nVv NġU hvl qv tKvġbv NUbv bq, GKw `Zš; ivġġ Rb` G t`tki  
gvbġI cġxġġv I AvKvġġv` xNġġġj i (gġ<sup>3</sup>hġxi BwZnm gvb`i ay071-Gi gġP<sup>3</sup>  
t`tk wMtġmġi i BwZnm bq, GgbwK 1947 t`tk 1971-Gi BwZnmġ bq, GB  
BwZnmġi gġ LġRġZ tġġ Avgv`iġK Avġiv mġġ AZġZ thġZ nteĖ Aa`vcK  
iv<sup>3</sup>vKġ Zwi e<sup>3</sup>Zvq tmġġKB BwZ Kġi wQġj b); gġ<sup>3</sup>hġ Zv`i mġhvM Kġi  
w`ġqQj hġxi gva`tg KwġġZ ivġU wbgġġYi | AZGe tKej gvġ cwk`wb  
kvmb-tkvY t`tk gġ<sup>3</sup>i Rb`B hġwU ntqQj Ė GiKg ġġ`<sup>3</sup> MġġZ wġqUġK  
ew` Kġi tdġvi tKvġbv mġhvMB tġB| eis wB R`^RwZmġġi cwi cY<sup>3</sup>wKvġki  
jġġġ GUb wQġj v evOwġi i BwZnmġ cġġ mk`ġ; c`ġġc, Ges GġZ AskMġY  
wQġj v Gt`tki Avġġi RbmavġġYi | Gt`tki gvbġI i`xN<sup>3</sup>cġxġġv wQġj v Gi  
Rb`, cwk`wb tkvY tKej Gtġġġ AbġUġKi fvgKv cvj b Kġi wQj | GKw  
RbġMvġxġ hLb wġRġ`iġK GKw RwZ wntmte AvZewġPq cġZġvi jġġġ Ges  
GKw `Zš; ivġġ AvKvġġv t`tk GiKg e`vcK hġx Riwġq cġ, ZLb Zvi  
A\_ġ ntq Iġv e`vcK, NUbwU ntq Iġv gnvb| cġKZcġġ Avgv`i gġ<sup>3</sup>hġI  
wQġj v tZgbB GKw gnvb e`vcvi |

wġqU Gfvte t`Lġj Avgiv ejġZ cwi th, 047-G gvb| th cwk`wbġi  
cġġ tfvU w`ġqQj tmUv Zv`i gġbi K\_v wQġj v bv, Zviv i ayenġi fvi Zxq  
RwZmġġi Ask ntq DVġZ Pqvġb eġj B GKw wġKġi tġQ wġqQj Ges mġhvM  
Avmġ gvġ AwġġwġRġ`i GKw `Zš; ivġ<sup>3</sup>wbgġġYi Rb` Swġcġ cġwQj |  
AZGe 047-G evsj vġ`tki gvbġI i cwk`wbġi cġġ tfvU t`qvġ hviv`ġL cvb,

Zviv`ġL gġQ tdġġ| G wQġj v Zv`i GKw tKšġj | AZGe evOwġiġK Lġ tenk  
D`vmb evġ hvq bv| th RwZ Ggb GKw tKšġj i Avġġ wġZ cvġi ZvġK  
cġġvġġi D`vmb evġ hvq Kxġfvte?

Zvntj t`Lv hvġ`Q Gt`tki gvb| KLġbv KLġbv tKšġj iġ Avġġ tġq|  
cġġe nt`QĖ t`tki Av<sup>3</sup>mvgwġRK-ivR`wZK I mvs`wZK cwi w`wZi Ggb  
fġven, Ki`Y, ggġšK I nZvkvġġK Ae`v t`ġL wK Avgiv Avgv`i `ġġK  
ev ew` Kġi`xNġġ`ġq hġġev, Ges fvġev th, GB Ng fvOvi cġi wġġqB Ae`v  
fvġj v ntq hvte? Avgvi gġb nq bvĖ gvbġI cġZ Av`v nwiġq tdġvi tKvġbv  
KviY AvġQ| th RwZ gġ<sup>3</sup>hġxi gġZv GKw NUbv NUvqĖ GZ mġR Zv`i  
cġZ Av`v nviġj Pġġ Kxġfvte? Av`v nviġj tZv PġġeB bv, eis LġR wġZ  
nte hvi hvi KiYxq KvRwU, gġb ivġġZ nteĖ Avgv`i Rbġ LvġgvLv nqwb,  
Avgv`i mevi B wKQybv wKQyKivi AvġQĖ gbmġ KvKv thgbwU eġj wQġj b|

K\_v nt`Q, Avgiv hv ewġ Zvi meB nqZ gġbi K\_v bq| gġ t`ġL  
memgq gġbi K\_v evġ ev tevSv hvq bv| Ggb AġġKB AvġQb hviv  
tKvġbvfvteB gġbi K\_v cġKv KġZ Pvb bv, ev cvġb bv| Gt`i mSLvġ Kg  
bq| evsj vġ`tki gvb| Avġġ GgbB| mSL`wMwġ RbMYB bxi e`vtK, wġRġK  
cġKv Kġi bv| Zvntj Zv`i gġbi K\_v Rvbi Dcvq wK? Dcvq GKwUB| Avi  
Zv ntġvĖ GKRb gvbġI gġbi KvOvKwU hvl qv| Avcbvġ wġġB`ġKvi  
KġebĖ Avgiv hvġ iġK gġbi gvb| wntmte fwe, Zv`iġK gġbi tMvcbZg  
K\_v ejġZġ wġv Kwi bv! Avgiv hw` evsj vġ`tki gvbġI gb eġZ PvbĖ  
Zvntj Zv`i gġbi KvġQ thġZ nte| Avgiv wK KLġbv tm tPġv Kġi wQ? Avgiv  
wK Zv`i KvġQ wMtq eġmġ, AvcbRġbi gġZv Zv`i Kġġ nvZ tġġ wRġAm  
Kġi wQĖ Kx Zv`i`ġL, Kx Zv`i`ġġ Kx Zv`i AvKvġġv? Kwi wġ tZv! Avgiv  
hviv`ġġe t`wL Ges t`LvġZ PvbĖ Zv`i mevġKB GB bxi e RbġMvġxi  
AvcbRb ntZ nte| GKgvġ Zvntj B Avgiv RvġZ cvġev evsj vġ`tki gvbġI  
gbĖ eġZ cvġev Zviv Avġġ Kx Pvq, Avi Zv hw` eġZ cwi Zvntj  
Avgv`i`ġġe K\_wU Avgiv Zv`i gġbi gġZv KġiB ejġZ cvġev| Avi  
tmUvB nte GB bxi e RbġMvġxi cġZ cġKZ fvġj vevmġ cġġ

Rivġvġi , 2002 - Rġ, 2002

cŭg ms̄i t̄i Yi f̄ug Kv

### f̄ug Kv̄i cwi e t̄Z

wb̄tRi tj Lv̄tj m̄l w̄btq w̄KQy ej t̄Z A<sup>~</sup> - feva nq Avgvi | cŭg c̄tbi eQi a t̄i wj LwQ, w̄KŠ t̄Kv̄t̄b̄m̄ b̄N̄ Ggbw̄K eŭt̄ i Av̄C̄vq̄l N̄ w̄btRi t̄Kv̄t̄bv̄ tj Lv̄ w̄btq w̄KQy et̄j et̄j gtb̄ c̄tō bv̄ | GKRb̄ tj L̄t̄Ki Rb̄ Zwī tj Lv̄B̄ me t̄P̄tq̄ DĒg K\_K, Zwī n̄tq̄ hv̄ w̄KQy ej̄ vi Zv̄ Zwī i P̄b̄vm̄ḡn̄B̄ ej̄ tē et̄j gtb̄ Kw̄i Awḡ | ZeyGB̄ f̄ug Kv̄Uk̄Z̄ wj L̄t̄Z n̄tj v, hZUv̄ bv̄ tj Lv̄ t̄j v m̄t̄ŭ̄ ej̄ evi Rb̄, Zwī t̄P̄tq̄ tēnk̄ K̄t̄q̄KRb̄ gvb̄t̄l i cŭZ k̄x̄v̄ I KZÁZv̄ Ávc̄t̄bi Rb̄ | me tj Lvī t̄cQ̄t̄b̄B̄N̄ hZ ZrQB̄ t̄nv̄K̄ bv̄ t̄Kb̄ t̄m̄ t̄j v̄N̄ B̄iZnm̄ v̄t̄K, t̄m-me K\_v̄ ej̄ t̄Z t̄M̄t̄j GB̄ KZÁZv̄ c̄Kv̄k̄Ū Ri<sup>~</sup>ix̄ n̄tq̄ c̄tō | GB̄ tj Lv̄ t̄j v̄ t̄Z R̄xeb̄ I RMr̄ m̄t̄ŭ̄ c̄P̄uj̄ Z Ges R̄bw̄c̄ŭ̄ w̄ērf̄b̄ēavi Yv̄ w̄btq̄ w̄KQy c̄k̄ē D̄l̄ v̄cb̄ Kiv̄ n̄tq̄t̄Q̄ | Av̄t̄iv̄ c̄w̄i v̄i f̄v̄tē ej̄ t̄Z t̄M̄t̄j, c̄k̄ē t̄j v̄i DĒi L̄P̄t̄Z w̄M̄t̄q̄B̄ GB̄ tj Lv̄ t̄j v̄i Rb̄ n̄tq̄t̄Q̄ | mēw̄B̄ R̄v̄t̄bb̄, Av̄ḡv̄t̄ i mḡv̄t̄R̄ GKRb̄ w̄k̄t̄k̄vi ḡā w̄ēĒ w̄K̄ŷ̄v̄K̄v̄t̄ḡvi ḡt̄ā w̄ t̄q̄ eō n̄tq̄ D̄V̄t̄Z D̄V̄t̄Z R̄xeb̄ I c̄w̄ex̄ m̄t̄ŭ̄, mḡv̄R̄-ḡvb̄t̄ - t̄ k̄ m̄t̄ŭ̄, KZ̄ t̄j v̄ ēūavāiv̄ w̄bḡḡK̄vb̄b̄ I avi Yvī m̄t̄½̄ c̄wī w̄P̄Z̄ nq̄ | Avī t̄m̄ h̄w̄ w̄bt̄R̄ ḡā w̄ēĒ c̄wī ēv̄t̄i i m̄š̄v̄b̄ nq̄ Zv̄nt̄j t̄Zv̄ K\_v̄B̄ t̄b̄B̄, c̄wī ēwī K̄f̄v̄tēB̄ t̄m̄ Āt̄b̄K̄ Āt̄b̄K̄ ḡj̄ fevā w̄btq̄ t̄etō I t̄v̄ | mēvi ḡt̄Zv̄ Awḡl̄ t̄m̄mē w̄btq̄B̄ t̄etō D̄t̄v̄iQ̄, w̄KŠ̄ ḠK̄B̄m̄t̄½̄ w̄KQy c̄k̄ē Zwī n̄tq̄t̄Q̄ Avgvī ḡt̄ā | GB̄ c̄k̄ē t̄j v̄ Zwī Kivī t̄cQ̄t̄b̄ Avgvī ēvē Ges̄ d̄c̄vi c̄L̄ŷ̄ f̄ug Kv̄ w̄Q̄t̄j v̄ | GB̄ R̄b̄B̄ ḠK̄v̄t̄W̄ḡK̄ w̄K̄ŷ̄v̄q̄ D̄P̄Zī w̄W̄iM̄b̄iv̄x̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄, AŠ̄-Z̄ Z̄w̄t̄ i mḡt̄q̄i t̄m̄iv̄ ḡvb̄t̄ w̄nt̄m̄tē Z̄w̄t̄ i t̄K̄ Mb̄ Kiv̄ n̄t̄Zv̄ I B̄ ŪD̄P̄nk̄ŷ̄v̄i Ū R̄b̄B̄ | w̄KŠ̄ A<sup>~</sup>ŷ̄ ēiv̄c̄vi n̄t̄j v̄N̄ R̄b̄B̄ Z̄w̄t̄ i ḠK̄v̄t̄W̄ḡK̄ w̄K̄ŷ̄v̄i R̄b̄ ḠZUK̄z̄M̄w̄ēZ̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ bv̄, eis̄ ēl̄w̄q̄K̄ m̄v̄d̄j̄, t̄ck̄v̄MZ̄ R̄xeb̄, Ggbw̄K̄ m̄sm̄vi R̄xeb̄ m̄t̄ŭ̄ Z̄w̄t̄ i w̄Q̄t̄j v̄ GK̄ F̄l̄x̄m̄j̄ f̄ J̄ v̄m̄b̄ | Ab̄w̄ t̄K̄ w̄ērf̄b̄ēw̄el̄t̄q̄ Z̄w̄t̄ i Áv̄b̄ w̄Q̄t̄j v̄ w̄ēš̄q̄Ki, Ges̄ īaȳ Áv̄b̄j̄ v̄t̄FB̄ m̄š̄b̄ v̄K̄t̄Z̄b̄ bv̄, t̄m̄ t̄j v̄i w̄ēt̄k̄w̄ Ges̄ t̄m̄ t̄j v̄t̄K̄ GK̄Ū v̄k̄ŷ̄K̄ D̄P̄Ziq̄ w̄btq̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ c̄v̄i t̄Z̄b̄ Zwīv̄ | Gī R̄b̄ Zwīv̄ b̄v̄b̄ w̄el̄t̄q̄ Av̄j̄ v̄c̄ K̄i t̄Z̄b̄, ZK̄D̄l̄ v̄cb̄ K̄i t̄Z̄b̄, Ges̄ t̄m̄mē w̄btq̄ Āw̄ēiv̄ḡ K\_v̄ et̄j̄ t̄h̄t̄Z̄ t̄ t̄L̄w̄ Z̄w̄t̄ i t̄K̄ | GK̄Ū D̄v̄nīȲ t̄ q̄v̄ hv̄K̄ | B̄m̄iv̄B̄j̄ -c̄v̄t̄j̄ ÷v̄B̄b̄ mḡm̄iv̄ w̄btq̄ K\_v̄ ej̄ t̄Z̄ w̄M̄t̄q̄ Avgvī d̄c̄v̄ GK̄ēvī et̄j̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄N̄ ŪB̄m̄iv̄B̄j̄ t̄ i w̄el̄ t̄Zv̄ Am̄½̄Z̄ bq̄! GK̄Ū R̄w̄zī t̄K̄v̄t̄bv̄ t̄ k̄ t̄b̄B̄, Zv̄iv̄ h̄w̄ Z̄w̄t̄ i Aw̄ ēv̄m̄f̄iḡi GK̄Ū Ask̄t̄K̄ (t̄h̄ f̄uḡ t̄ t̄K̄ Z̄w̄t̄ i t̄K̄ GK̄mḡq̄ w̄ēZv̄ob̄ Kiv̄ n̄tq̄t̄Q̄) w̄bt̄Rī t̄ k̄ et̄j̄ w̄ē K̄t̄īN̄ Zv̄nt̄j̄ Ab̄v̄q̄lv̄ t̄Kv̄\_v̄q̄?0̄ Zwī GB̄ avi Ym̄Ū mḡ\_Ū

Kivī ḡt̄Zv̄ t̄KD̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ bv̄, m̄ēZ̄ GL̄t̄bv̄ t̄KD̄ t̄b̄B̄, Ggbw̄K̄ Av̄R̄ ch̄Š̄-Aw̄ḡ Kv̄D̄t̄K̄ mḡm̄iv̄Ū w̄btq̄ GB̄ w̄f̄w̄t̄Z̄ K\_v̄ ej̄ t̄Z̄ īw̄b̄w̄N̄ w̄KŠ̄ Gmē w̄btq̄ K\_v̄ ej̄ t̄Z̄ w̄av̄ K̄i t̄Z̄b̄ bv̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄ | GB̄ ēB̄t̄q̄i GK̄Ū t̄j Lv̄q̄ Awḡ Zwī GB̄ avi Ym̄Ū ēenvī K̄t̄īw̄Q̄ | ēvē Ges̄ d̄c̄v̄ R̄t̄b̄B̄ aw̄ḡK̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄, īaȳaw̄ḡK̄ ej̄ t̄j̄ f̄j̄ n̄tē, Zwīv̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ m̄vaK̄N̄ Av̄j̄ w̄ī ḡunḡv̄ ēŷ̄evī R̄b̄ Zwīv̄ ēl̄w̄q̄K̄ R̄xeb̄t̄K̄ Z̄v̄m̄ K̄t̄īw̄Q̄t̄j b̄ | w̄KŠ̄ GB̄ aḡPPP̄ c̄ŭv̄MZ̄ Av̄P̄vī mēZ̄v̄q̄ c̄wī YZ̄ n̄t̄Z̄ t̄w̄L̄w̄b̄ KL̄t̄bv̄, aḡḡv̄t̄b̄ th̄ īaȳAv̄P̄vī -Ab̄p̄v̄b̄ bq̄, ḠūLī GK̄Ū v̄k̄ŷ̄K̄ īZ̄j̄ Av̄t̄Q̄N̄ t̄m̄B̄ avi Yv̄ Zwīv̄ R̄xeb̄h̄v̄c̄t̄bī ḡt̄ā B̄ M̄h̄Ȳ K̄t̄īw̄Q̄t̄j b̄ | Ges̄ nq̄t̄Zv̄ t̄m̄R̄b̄B̄ Av̄ḡvī P̄vī c̄v̄t̄kī t̄ Lv̄ aw̄ḡK̄ ḡvb̄t̄l ī t̄P̄tq̄ Zwīv̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ w̄f̄b̄iēKḡ, w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ D̄v̄i, c̄k̄ḡt̄ī I Av̄K̄l̄ŷ̄v̄q̄ | Av̄ḡvī K̄t̄k̄v̄t̄ī GB̄ R̄b̄ ḡvb̄t̄l ī m̄mb̄ē Av̄ḡv̄t̄K̄ R̄xeb̄t̄bī w̄ t̄K̄ w̄f̄b̄ēt̄P̄v̄t̄L̄ Zv̄K̄v̄t̄Z̄ w̄k̄w̄L̄t̄q̄w̄j̄, D̄ŷ̄x̄K̄t̄īw̄Q̄j̄ c̄k̄ēK̄īt̄Z̄, Ges̄ Āt̄b̄K̄ Aw̄f̄f̄v̄ēt̄K̄ī ḡt̄Zv̄ Zwīv̄ t̄m̄mē c̄k̄ēK̄ w̄ḡt̄q̄ w̄ t̄Z̄b̄ bv̄, ev̄P̄v̄t̄ ī c̄k̄ēt̄j̄ ZrOZw̄Ōj̄ I K̄i t̄Z̄b̄ bv̄, eis̄ ī t̄Z̄j̄ m̄t̄½̄ Av̄t̄j̄ v̄P̄bv̄ K̄i t̄Z̄b̄ | Ggbw̄K̄ th̄mē c̄k̄ē DĒī Zwīv̄ R̄v̄t̄Z̄b̄ bv̄ ev̄ w̄ t̄Z̄ P̄v̄B̄t̄Z̄b̄ bv̄, t̄m̄ t̄j v̄i w̄ēb̄x̄Z̄f̄v̄tē t̄K̄v̄ī K̄t̄ī w̄bt̄Z̄b̄ | hv̄B̄ t̄nv̄K̄, Z̄w̄t̄ ī m̄t̄ŭ̄ ej̄ t̄Z̄ t̄M̄t̄j̄ t̄k̄l̄ Kiv̄ h̄r̄tē b̄v̄N̄ h̄w̄ t̄K̄v̄t̄b̄w̄ b̄ m̄t̄h̄w̄m̄ nq̄ Zv̄nt̄j̄ Z̄w̄t̄ ī ēw̄Z̄m̄x̄ w̄P̄Š̄f̄v̄ēb̄vī c̄wī P̄q̄ Z̄t̄j̄ aivī B̄t̄Q̄ ī w̄L̄ |

Av̄ḡvī m̄vīw̄Ū R̄xeb̄ t̄K̄t̄ŭ̄Q̄ ēŭ̄ ḡvb̄t̄l ī t̄m̄ē t̄c̄t̄q̄ | Z̄v̄t̄ ī B̄ GKRb̄ Av̄ḡvī t̄d̄j̄ ī w̄K̄ŷ̄K̄N̄ ēȳēv̄n̄ī c̄ m̄f̄aī | n̄wī c̄ m̄vī t̄K̄v̄t̄bv̄ m̄v̄aīȲ w̄K̄ŷ̄K̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ bv̄, c̄ŷ̄x̄b̄K̄v̄t̄j̄ ī th̄mē Av̄ k̄w̄K̄ŷ̄t̄K̄ī M̄ī ḡvb̄t̄l ī ḡt̄L̄ ḡt̄L̄ w̄dī t̄Zv̄, w̄Z̄w̄b̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ t̄m̄Bī Kḡ | w̄Z̄w̄b̄ th̄ŪK̄z̄ t̄K̄L̄v̄t̄Z̄b̄ t̄m̄ŪK̄z̄ c̄wī c̄Ȳŷ̄v̄tēB̄ t̄K̄L̄v̄t̄Z̄b̄ | Aw̄ḡ w̄bt̄R̄ w̄ēAv̄t̄bī Ūv̄l̄, ḠK̄v̄t̄W̄ḡK̄ c̄ŷ̄ŷ̄v̄R̄t̄b̄ eis̄j̄ v̄f̄l̄v̄ ev̄ m̄w̄n̄Z̄ t̄K̄L̄v̄ nq̄b̄ | t̄K̄v̄ī K̄i t̄Z̄ w̄av̄ t̄b̄B̄, hZUK̄ ī x̄f̄v̄tē eis̄j̄ v̄ ej̄ t̄Z̄, c̄ōt̄Z̄ ev̄ wj̄ L̄t̄Z̄ c̄wī t̄m̄ŪK̄z̄m̄v̄t̄ī ī t̄K̄L̄v̄t̄bv̄; f̄j̄ th̄ t̄j v̄ nq̄ t̄m̄Ūv̄ w̄bt̄Rī t̄ v̄t̄l̄ | m̄vī f̄l̄v̄l̄-v̄w̄K̄ŷ̄v̄ī ḡj̄ m̄f̄m̄t̄j̄ v̄ w̄k̄w̄L̄t̄q̄ w̄ t̄q̄w̄t̄j̄ b̄, t̄m̄ t̄j v̄ī P̄P̄ŷ̄ w̄w̄q̄Z̄j̄ w̄Q̄t̄j v̄ Zwī Ūv̄l̄ t̄ īB̄; Zv̄iv̄ t̄m̄Ūv̄ bv̄ K̄i t̄j̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄ K̄x̄ K̄i t̄Z̄ c̄v̄t̄ī b̄! w̄KŠ̄ m̄v̄t̄ī ī K̄v̄t̄Q̄ Aw̄ḡ F̄Ȳx̄ n̄tq̄ Av̄w̄Q̄ Ab̄ K̄vī t̄Ȳ | w̄Z̄w̄b̄l̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄ D̄v̄ī ḡv̄bēZ̄v̄q̄ w̄ek̄f̄m̄x̄ GKRb̄ D̄P̄ḡv̄t̄cī ḡvb̄t̄ | K̄v̄t̄m̄ Av̄ḡvī ḡt̄Zv̄ Ac̄MĒ̄ Aḡt̄b̄v̄t̄h̄M̄x̄ Ūv̄l̄ t̄ ī mḡt̄b̄ w̄ērf̄b̄ēw̄el̄t̄q̄ Zwī ḡš̄ē t̄j v̄ ḡw̄Ȳḡŷ̄v̄ī ḡt̄Zv̄ Š̄t̄ī c̄ōt̄Zv̄, Av̄ḡvī h̄vī mḡv̄b̄B̄ K̄ov̄t̄Z̄ t̄c̄t̄īw̄Q̄ | th̄ŪK̄z̄t̄c̄t̄īw̄Q̄ t̄m̄ t̄j v̄B̄ n̄xī b̄l̄q̄ c̄ŷ̄x̄c̄ n̄tq̄ R̄j̄ t̄Q̄ ēf̄K̄ī ḡt̄ā | Av̄ḡvī t̄j Lv̄t̄j̄ w̄Lī c̄ŭḡ D̄rm̄v̄n̄v̄Z̄v̄l̄ w̄Z̄w̄b̄B̄ | et̄j̄ w̄Q̄t̄j b̄N̄ Ūt̄j̄ t̄M̄ w̄m̄K̄m̄, t̄j̄ t̄M̄ v̄K̄t̄j̄ t̄Zvī n̄tē | Ū Aw̄ḡ, nq̄t̄Zv̄ m̄v̄t̄ī ī K\_v̄ ī v̄L̄vī R̄b̄B̄, t̄j̄ t̄M̄ Aw̄w̄Q̄N̄ Aek̄<sup>~</sup> Av̄t̄ Š̄ w̄K̄Q̄ȳn̄t̄Q̄ K̄x̄ bv̄ t̄m̄Ūv̄ GL̄t̄bv̄ ēf̄Š̄ D̄V̄t̄Z̄ c̄wī w̄b̄ |

K̄t̄k̄v̄t̄ī ī GB̄ Av̄B̄w̄j̄ t̄ ī K\_v̄ ej̄ t̄Z̄ B̄ KZÁZvī c̄h̄n̄½̄ t̄k̄l̄ n̄tq̄ h̄r̄tē bv̄ | K̄vīȲ GB̄ t̄j Lv̄ t̄j v̄ ī w̄P̄Z̄B̄ n̄t̄Zv̄ bv̄, h̄w̄ ēŭ̄t̄ ī m̄t̄½̄ w̄N̄<sup>~</sup> Av̄C̄v̄q̄ GB̄mē c̄h̄n̄½̄ Av̄t̄j̄ w̄P̄Z̄ bv̄ n̄t̄Zv̄ | Gī ī īŪv̄ n̄tq̄t̄Q̄j̄ GK̄Ū Ab̄p̄v̄t̄bī ḡt̄ā w̄ t̄q̄ | 2002̄ m̄v̄t̄j̄ ḡḡq̄b̄ims̄n̄ m̄w̄n̄Z̄ m̄sm̄ Av̄t̄q̄w̄īR̄Z̄ w̄ȳ bēw̄c̄ m̄w̄n̄Z̄ m̄t̄ēš̄j̄ t̄bī c̄ŭḡw̄ t̄b̄ th̄ t̄m̄ḡb̄v̄īw̄ī Av̄t̄q̄R̄b̄ Kiv̄ n̄tq̄t̄Q̄j̄, Zvī w̄el̄q̄ w̄Q̄t̄j v̄N̄ Ūēvs̄j̄ v̄ t̄k̄ī ḡvb̄t̄l ī gb̄ | Ū Av̄ī t̄m̄B̄ t̄m̄ḡb̄v̄t̄ī Aw̄ḡ w̄j̄ v̄ḡ mēK̄ŷ̄b̄ŷ̄ Av̄t̄j̄ v̄PK̄ | hZxb̄ mī K̄vī, w̄mī v̄R̄j̄ B̄m̄j̄ v̄ḡ t̄P̄Š̄aj̄x̄, Av̄ej̄ K̄v̄t̄m̄ḡ d̄R̄j̄j̄ n̄K̄ c̄ŷ̄ŷ̄Lī ḡt̄Zv̄ w̄ē »R̄b̄t̄ ī c̄v̄t̄k̄ ēt̄m̄ GB̄ Av̄t̄j̄ v̄P̄bv̄q̄ Av̄ḡvī

AskMhY Kivi K\_vB wQtjv bv, mtsj tbi AvtqvRKiv AvgvtK wPbtZbl bv| hZ`i Rwb, Avtj vPK wntmte Avgvi bvgwJ cl`ve Ktib eUzbrI`j Kexi Ges MwY Av`g| i`ay ZvB bq, AvgvtK K\_v ej tZ eva`l Kti bRi`j B, KviY ZLb chS-GiKg tKvtbv Abpvtb K\_v ejvi e`vcvti Avgvi wKQjv i`Ykxj Zv wQtjv| Zv, Avgvi bvg tKb? KviY, Gi AtbK AvtM t`tkB evsjv`tki gvb| m`ftU Avgvi chfe`Y,tjv wbtq bRi`tj i m`t/2 ivtZi ci ivZ K\_v etjwQ| K\_v,tjv ej Zvg f`tq f`tq, KviY bRi`j ZLb m`uqfvtv evgcwS`i vRbwZ KitZv, Avi evgcwS`i i m`ftU Avgvi aviYv wQtjv`N Gi v gvb|tK wePvi Kti hwsK c`xwZtZ Ges Zut`i gtZi wei`tx hvg Ggb tKvtbWkQfK Zwi v AZ`S-Z`QZw`Qj` Ktib| Avgvi fvebv,tjv memgq bRi`tj i m`t/2 wgtZv bv, wKs` l tm,tjv KLtbv tdtj l w`tZv bv, Ges mgq-m`fhwMgtZv G w`el`tq AvgvtK K\_v ej tZ eva`l Kti tm-B| l B Abpvtb e`3Zv t`qvi ci Dciv`Z AbR-AMR tj LK Ges eU`t`i KvQ t`tk GB chfe`Y,tjv GZ wecj fvtv m`taz nq th, Zv Avgvi KibvZxZ wQtjv| l B e`3ZwU wj wLZ wQtjv bv, GgbwK Awg tKvtbv tbiUl i wLwb, wKs` cieZKvtj eU`t`i PwtcB Gi wj wLZ jfc w`B, G M`S` tj LwU A`Sf` Kivi mgq| Gi K\_K ifcwU AwKj t`tLwQ| Ab`vb` c`eU`tjv tj Lvi tcQtbl Gi Kg NUBv AvtQ| ever l dcvu K\_v AvtMB etj wQ, Zut`i Avb l we`tk`Y`x` YlgZv wQtjv we`sqKi-iKtgi DPgtvci, wKs` Zwi v tKvtbW`b wKQytj tLwb, tKb tj tLwb tmB wP`S` KitZ KitZB (a`v`b) RMR Avtbi RMR0-Gi RbY, Ges tj LwU `Zwi Kivi mgq| Awg Zut`i gtZv Avt`iv AtbtKi m`t/2 cwi wPZ ntqW| Avevi, AvBb`vBb th-Ck`ti wekfm KitZb, ev i ex`bv` th c`fj Avivabv KitZb, ev jvj b th `qj tL`vi K\_v etj b Zvi `f`c KxN Gt`i m`t/2 wK agM`S` emYZ Ck`ti i wj AvtQ, GBme w`el`q wbtq Avtj vPbv KitZ KitZB wmskqxt`i Ck`t0 wj LtZ `i` Kwi N Ges cwi Kvq cKwKZ nl qvi ci wecj m`vov cvB| 2001 mvtj i w`eP`tbi ci th m`v`c0 wqK w`h`fZtbi NUBv NtU, Ges G wbtq Avgiv hLb nZwenYj ZLb Avgvi KweUz Avj`dW tLvkB Zvi m`v`w` Z tQvUKwMR b``tbi Rb` weAvtbi `w`tZ m`v`c0 wqKZv wbtq GKwU tj Lv `Zwi KitZ etj b| gtb cto, kvnevMti tgvto `w`otq ga`ivZ chS-Awg l i m`t/2 tRtbiUK `w`tKvY t`tk m`v`c0 wqKZv`K Kxfvtv e`vL`v Kiv hvg, tmB w`el`tq K\_v etj wQj vg Ges l i Pwtc AwZ`\*Z wj tL tdtj wQj vg w`m`v`c0 wqKZv wK tKvtbv tRtbiUK mgm`w bvgK c`eU`w| wKs` bvbwea mxgexZv l mgm`vi Kvi`Y b`b Avi tetivqwb, Awgl eU`i c0Z m`v`b Rwb`tq l B tj LwU Avi tKv`v l cKvk Kwi w, GgbwK GB eBtZl tmlU t`qv ntjv bv| Zte wms`wZ, m`v`c0 wqKZv l gtbvRMR0 c`eU`t mst`Yt`c l B w`el`qUl Avtj vPbv KitwQ| Ges GwU tj Lvi AvtMI AvCvq G wbtq K\_v ntqtQ c`Pi | gj Z Avgvi eU`iv, w`tkl Kti Avj`dW tLvkB, Avntg` kvxg, bRi`j Kexi, kvxg ti Rv Gme tj Lv `Zwi Kivi tbc`t` e`v`cK Drm`v RjM`tqtQ| Avgvi K\_v,tjv l i v`i`aygb w`tq `i`tbB YjvS`-nqwb, G wbtq cKwKti Kti Avgvi fvebv,tjv`K Avt`iv D`t` w`tqtQ, ZK`w`ZK`Kti`Q, bZb fvebv RbY w`tqtQ| GKwU gbbkxj i Pbv `Zwi i tcQtb th

AvCvi `i`Zc`Y`w`fugKv itqtQ tmlU Awg GB tj Lv,tjv `Zwi KitZ w`tq Zxe`fvtv Abfve KitwQ|

2.  
GB eBtqi c`eU`tjv`K Awg `y`fvtM f`vM KitwQ| 0R`eb l RMR m`v`tK`KwZc`q cK`e Astk A`Sf` tj Lv,tjv`Z gj Z R`eb l RMR m`ftU wKQy c`Pwj Z `v`k`k `w`f`w` m`ftU cK`eD`l vcb Kivi tPov KitwQ| Gme tj Lvi D`t`k` cK`eD`l vcbB, D`E`ti AbmUvb AvtQ etU, wKs` cK`gtjvi D`E`i Avgvi l Rbv`tbB| cK`gtjv m`ftU Avgvi wbtRi fvebvP`S`i K\_v Aek` etj wQ, wKs` G,tjv PovS`-tKvtbv D`E`i bqN tmlU w`v`OZ`fvtvB tRtB etj wQ| Gme wbtq gZwfb`Zv `v`Kte, gZw`fiva `v`Kte Ges GB wfbgZ,tjv l Awg k`vi m`t/2 MhY KitZ c`fZ AwQ| 0evsjv`tk : gvb| l mgvR0 Astki tj Lv,tjv`Z Awg evsjv`tki BwZnm-HwZn`-ms`wZ, mgvR l gvb| m`ftU Avgvi wBR`^chfe`Y,tjv Ztj aivi tPov KitwQ| GKwU K\_v etj ivLv fvtjv`N we`f`be tj Lvq tKvtbv tKvtbv c`h`t`/2 cbive`E` NtU`Q, w`el`tqi c`lqvRtB tmlU KitZ ntqtQ| c`eU`tjv th`nZv wfbw`f`b`emgtq i wPZ l cKwKZ, ZvB e`3`te`i c`Y`w` jfc wbg`Y`i Rb`B KLtbv KLtbv GgbwU KitZ ntqtQ, M`S`f`3 Kivi mgq| tZgbwB t`tL w`tqW| Avkv Kiw cWkiv GB cbive`E`-t`v`l`K` Ylgmy` i `w`tZ t`L`teb| Avt`i Kwi K\_v etj GB fvgKv tkl Kitv`N GB chfe`Y,tjvi tKvtbW`tkB Awg PovS`-etj gtb Kwi bv| cvWk-mgtjvPKt`i wfbgZ Awg Gi AvtMI thgb w`b`vZ`fvtv MhY KitwQ, GB M`S` cKvtki ci l tZgb`fvtvB Kitv`| GB tj Lv,tjv Avgvi m`w`gZmsL`K cvWtKi gtb h`w` wKQy bZb c`k`e RbY t`q, h`w` wKQy bZb fvebv tLviK tRwMvqN Zvntj B tj Lv,tjv`K mdj etj gtb Kitv` Awg|

Avngv` tgv`dv Kvgj  
Rivg`vvi, 2006|

## Wozixq ms`iYi fngKv

tKvfbv eBtqi Wozixq ms`iY cKvKZ nlqv mskq - tj LtKi Rb` wbtm` tn Avb` i welq| WKS` GB Avb` mPivPi cvlqvi mthvM NtU bv| tj LK h` GKBm` Zi`Y Ges ARbuc` avivi ntq `vKb Ges eBU h` ntq `vK c`Ui, Zvntj Wozixq ms`iYi K\_v tZv KibvB Kiv hvq bv| A\_P lctii me`\_tjv evav tciw`q omskq` i Ckj`-Gi Wozixq ms`iY tei`\_tjv|

AtbK mstKvP l mskq wbtq eBU cKvki m`xvS-wbtqQj vg eQi wZtbK AvtM| GB aiti welq` wbtq tj Lv GKRb Zi`Y tj LtKi eB cvKiv Kxfvte MhY Kiteb, ev Avt`S Kiteb Kx bv, Zv wbtq mskq l m`n wQjv| WKS` we`sqKi fite cvKiv AfweZ mvov w`tqQb| GZUv mvov cvtev, Zv Kibvq| wQjv bv| tei`evi `yeQii gv\_vq cUg ms`iY cwi`q hvq| Avgvi ceZb cKvK GwU Wozixqevi Qvcvvi cQvRb ev AvMh teva Ktib| ZeyAwg ZvK AvSmi K ab`ev` l KZAZv Rvbvtev GB Rb` th, wZvb U`B Kuc wep` nte Kx bv GB mskq Ges Aw`R SpK wbtqB cUgevi eBU tei` Kti wQjv b|

Wozixq ms`iY tei`\_tjv G`Wb`Gi cKvK RvKi tnvmvBb Ges eUz K\_vkix ivLvj ivnvi AvMh l fvtejvevmvq| RvKi fvB bZb eBtqi cvEj uc tPtqQjv, WKS` GKUvi tewk eB cKvki mvm GLt`v ARB Kti DVtZ cwi`w, l w`K bZb eBtqi cvEj uc eUz-cKvK ivRxe b`K t`tev etj AvtMB K\_v w`q ti`LwQ, ZvB RvKi fvBtqi K\_v ivL`Z cwi`w! WKS` hLb omskq` i Ckj`-Gi Wozixq ms`iYi K\_v ejjvg, wZvb Ges ivLvj ivnvi mvt` i wR ntq tMjv b| GB m`yb l fvtejvevmvUKz Lp DctfVM KtiwQ| tj LKiv m`eZ Gi tPtq tewk wKQyPvbl bv!

eBU cUgevi cKvKZ nevi ci tPbv-Atpbv eu cvK Zv`i AbyfwZ AvgvK Rvb`Z w`tqQb, KtqKRb tj LK `Zc`E ntq eBU mgvtjvPbv wj`L Gi cPv`i fngKv ti`L`Qb, Zv`i mevBtK KZAZv Rvbv| Wozixq ms`iYI cvKt` i fvtejvevmv crte etj Avkv KiwQ|

eBU cUgevi tei`evi ci, evsjv`iki c`vbZg tj LKt`i GKRb, wlvb GKBm` `k`bi Aa`vcK wQjv, AvgvK etj wQjv bN` U`k`bi AvKvWwgvkqvbiv tZvgvi GB eB MhY Kite bv| KviY Zvg `k`bi wKQyUvg` wbtRi gtZv Kti e`envi l e`vL`v KtiQ| WKS` Awg e`w`MZfvte gtb Kwi, GwU GKwU `i`ZcY`eB| KviY `vk`K c`Kie gvgvsmvi Rb` Zvg KgbtmY e`envi KtiQ, `k`-PP` tmlUB gj K\_v|U` Zvi GB AvksKwU mwK etj c`wYZ ntqQ| cvKiv e`vcKfvte eBU MhY Kiti l, `k`K hviv AvKvWwgi evBti Avb`Z bviR, Zviv wei`c ntqQb| GBme wei`cZv m`Ej| Wozixq ms`iY cKvki mgq gj cvEj wctZ etov aiti tKvfbv cwi`eZB Avbv nqv| `yGKwU evbv we`vU wQjv, tm`\_tjv wK KtiwQ, `yGK RvqMvq Z`\_m` w`tqQ, GUKB| tj Lv`\_tjvi gj e`te` tKvfbvKg cwi`eZB Avbv nqv| Awg th mgq tj Lv`\_tjv wj`LwQjvg, ZLbKvi t`v`vctU Awg GfvteB welq`\_tjv wbtq tftewQjvg, Zvi GKwU wPy GB eBtZ aiv AvtQ, tmB wPy cwi`eZB Kivi Bt`Q ntjv bv|

cwi`kt`i evj, GB tj Lv`\_tjvi gj D`i`k`N` Rxeb-RMr-mgvR-ivRbxwZ-BvZvnm BZ`w` wbtq c`k`eDl vcb Kiv| Avgvi mwgZ mS`L cvtKi gtb GB tj Lv`\_tjv h` c`k`eRvMv`Z m`lg nq, Zvntj B Avgvi Ges cKvkt`i kty mv`R l D`i`k` mdj ntqQ etj aiti tbev|

Avgv` tgv`dv Kvgj  
Rvbyvii 2009|